

apKkx

-KZ tbrgvb

apKkx
~KZ tbvgvb

~Zj: tj LK

cŮg cKvk
GKtk eBtgj v 2009

ti vt` j v 042

cKvkK
wi qvR Lvb
ti vt` j v cKvkbx
Bmj vgx Uvl qvi (2q Zj v)
11/1, evsj vevRvi , XvKv- 1100
Awcm : 47/1 evsj vevRvi , XvKv
tmj : 01711789125

cŮQ`
aæe GI

tgKAvc
tLvi tk` Avj g meR

gj Y
tniv wcŮvm©
30/2 tnfg` a` vm ti vW

gj : 100.00 UvKv gvÎ

Drmm©
tMvj vg tgvZŮRv
Avgvi t` Lv GKRB mvmx mvsew` K|

wkgy MvOUv tciw tq Avav wK tcStb GK gvBj `wqjY tMtj nvtZi Wvfb md`vi
emo| bvbv cRwZi e,me^evMvfb gvSLvfb etbv Avgtj i tPSPvj `vj vb
emo| GK`v G emoi bvgWwK wQj | cjtbr tRsjm GLb Avi Aewkó tbB|
weeY@q t`qvj , KtZv eQi AvtM iO Kiv ntqtQ, tm wntme tbB|
md`vi estki PZL`cj`l fjeb md`vi QrovI G emotZ AvtQ tcdp Rpv
Avj x| cKai cvto `Ktqj i `wj tRi GKwUtZ `vtK G emoi cjtbr fZ` Rpv
Avj x, ewKUV kb`| GK`v `wj tRi GB kb` KqWUB evtiK md`vii `evKLvbv
wQj | GLb KqWU i `tivRv tZgb GKUV tLvj v nq bv Avi | Olgvm eQtI AvZ_-
tgnvG Gtj nqtZv Gkevi SvoqV w`tq cqcwi `vi Kiv nq|
mvgstq hLb úvm tctZ `ii` Kti G emoi tRsjm, GtK GtK eQi wKv me
Kvgj v Pjt thtZ `ii` Kti | tKej hvqub Rpv Avj x| thsetbi `ii`tZ G Móg
I Móg, G tMi`-tmB tMi`-t emoi Kvgj v LvUtZ LvUtZ GKw`b GLvfb,
apKkxi G md`vi emotZ Gtm tboi tdtj tQ|
mgj`vtoi tKvfbv GK Móg Zvi emoi tevtiv avb KvUvi Kvtr tRvócvvU
t`tK Kvgj v wntme Rpv Avj x| K GtbrQj bRi md`vi | K_v wQj gymLvfbK
KvR Kti tdi wdti hvte wBR Móg| gym cji tq eQi, wKŠ` Avi tdiv nqub
Zvi | bRi md`vii Av`ti-tmB hEK t`tK GLb tcdp Rpv Avj x| IB th
Pj`-wotZi cvK atj tQ!

fjetbi wczvgn giug evtiK md`vi RvntR KvBvbi Pvkwi KitZv| wBR
tivRMvfi tgvUvgU A`m`úwEi gwj K ntqWj | DZivki Pti I tQvqOovi
gvfV vek-cwPk KwB Rwg wQj Zvi | Mógi gvby t`i m`L-`tL memgq cvtk
t`tK tQ tm| GLtbr Zvi bug Mógi gvby t`i g`L g`L| tj vtK etj , tKvfbv k`
wQj bv gvby Uvi | Rwg`vi bq, wePvi K wKsev tbZv bqN Zeyl meB| tKvfbv
eM`vi tK KLtbr ej tZ nqub, G tLv` i dmj Zwg Kg w`tqtQv tKb? tKD Zvi
m`t½ wekymNvZKZv Ktiwb KLtbr|
m`tg mnvq-m`úwE evotZ `vtK evtiK md`vii | evto `taj Mvfx Avi avtbi
tMvj vi msL`v| Mi`i Mwo tevSvB ntq e`vq e`vq avb wep v nq tRvócvvU,
Zeythb avb cjqvq bv|
evtiK md`vi wQj tmSwLb grm` wKvix| G w`Nx I w`Nx, G Rjv I Rjvq wQc
tdtj gvQ wKvii wQj Zvi Abb` ktLi wLq|
GK ga` Avlvp eRiv bvl tq etm gbni Rjvq wQc tdtj gvQ wKvii mgq
AvKw`SK eRtvtZ gZi nq Zvi | wczvi gZi ci mnvq-m`úwE t`Lfvj i fvi
b`-nq bRi md`vii Dci |

md`vi estki G GK we`sqKi wbcgN GK cjt`li mvZ wK AvU Kb`v, wKŠ` cJ
Rtbr wKbv GKRB| ceEj`l nvrX AvdZve DwI b md`vi I wQj b wczvi GKgvI
cJ |
evtiK md`vi KtZv tPov-Z`exi KtiwQj Kb`vi e`tj Avi `wU cJ mšv
jvtfi | wKŠ`-tLv`v Zvi tm Avkv cY Ktiwb|
evtiK md`vii gZi ci cJ bRi md`vi wKQv`b t`tLi tbt titLwQj `cZK
mnvq-m`úwE | Gici md`vi emoi t`v`E cZvc mtg úvm tctZ `ii` Kti |
wczvi tPq cJ we`v-eyxtZ wU_Y wQj etU, Zeyl msmvfi cZb tVkvZ
cvi tj v bv| fvOb hw` Gkevi `ii` nq, Zte mntR Avi `vgtZ Pvq bv thb|
fjeb ZLtbr `Ktkvi Kvj cvi Ktiwb| GK Avgv tivtM Avmvs`-ntq kh`vkvx nq
Zvi gv| KtZv Wv`vi Avtm, KtZv KweivR wdti hvq| DctRjv m`i Omotq
tRjv knii eo nmcvZvtj wPwKrmv Pjt `xi | wPwKrmvi LiP tRwMvZ bRi
md`vi AvU KwB Rwg wep v Kti t`q, eUK w`tq t`q Avtiv wZb-Pvi KwB
Rwg| Zeyl evPvtZ cvtiwb `xtK|
wczvi gZi bRi md`vii wfZi tZgb GKUV `vM KvUwb mZ`, wKŠ` `xi gZi
G md`vi emotZ GK fquen `thM etq AvtB| bRi md`vii wfZi RmR I
Rxb m`úwE`GK `bitk`i m`o nq thb| Rtj , `tj , etj, AvKvkn meP
tkvK Avi tkvK| thw`tKB ZvKvq, tmw`tKB thb `cvKZ tkvK t`LtZ cvq
bRi md`vi | thb tkvtKi m`P` KuUv Zvi wfZi weta wMtwQj |
`xi gZi eQi LvfbK ci agRtg`D`vmb bRi md`vi GKw`b wGRwUtKi
gvfidiZcŠk tNvoicxi ej b kvfni gyi` wntme `xq v tbq| weaev tevbtK
fjetbi t`Lfvj i `wqZi w`tq tm gvtni ci gym emoi evBti cto `vtK|
tNvoicxi ej b kvfni m`t½ G LvBkv I LvBkvq Nfi teovtZv gvtni ci gym|
eQtI Pvi gymI wKgtZv emotZ Ae`vb KitZv bv|
fvBtqi G Mv-Qrov five t`tL ewk `tfev wBR wBR Astki Rwg fvM-evtUvqvi
Kti wbtq hvq| tKej tbqub weaev eo tevb| tQvU fvBtqi msmvfi `vtK| cJ
bvB, Kb`v bvBN Avj v`v Kti Rwg wbtq Kx-B ev Kite tm?
fvBtqi ewk th KOKwb Rwg wQj N me evMveM`w`tq t`q| eM`vii v cOZ
tLv` fvtMi dmj tMvj vq Ztj w`tq hvq|
emo Gtm gvts gta` eM`vii i wbtq `wj tR emtZv bRi md`vi | mevi I Ri-
AvwE `i btZv gb w`tq| tKvb eM`vii avb-Lo Kg w`j Avi tK teuk w`j N G
wbtq D`PevP` KitZv bv KLtbr| th KOKwb Aewkó AvtQ t`tL i`tbt ivtLv,
tmUvB eo Pvl qv|

Zvici GK tngtšit fivti gqv MtAi tUtb Kti bRi md`vi tmB th ewo Qvojtjv, Avi wditjv bv| fivBtqi Rb` tevftbi, wczvi Rb` cjtIi cZxvAvi Avijvq bv| FZi cwi μgqv DEivqY t_žK evqy`wvYvqtb eq, `Ktkvi-Zvi`Y` cvi Kti fejb thšetb DcbxZ nq, wKš`tdi wditi Gtjv bv bRi md`vi |

eQi LvfbK ci Rpv Avj x l weaev ddtžK mž½ wbtq fejb gvrRtUžKi tNvoxcxi ej b kvtni Lvbkvq wMtqWj | Lvbkvq Kvktiv t`Lv bv tctq e`_gfbvitz wditi Avmevi mgq mvvrv nq etqve` GK Lv`tgi mž½| tm etj wQj, tNvoxcxi AMŃvqY gvtmi tktIi w`žK gv`vivi Lvbkvq Pžj tMžQ| l Lvfb w`b cžbi Ae`vb Kti wfb Lvbkvq hvte| kvn mvnteti mž½ bRi md`vi žK thžZ t`žLwb tm| ex Avtiv Rvbvq, md`vi mvntetK tm tNvoxcxi Gevti tgvvi AvtMi tgv vq tkl evti gžZv bmk t`žLžQ| Gici wZwb G Lvbkvq Avi Avtmbwb| Zver`vobqv KžZv Mžg, KžZv bMi-e`iN fejb tKv_vq LžRte wczvtK! ej b kvtni Lvbkvl žZv Avi Kg bq| KžZv bvgv-Abvgv Mžg Zvi Lvbkvn| tKvb Lvbkvq KLb hvq, tK ivžL Zvi nŃm! ej b kvtni mž½ nqžZv tKvftv Lvbkvq cžo AvtQ Zvi wczv|

fejb tftetQ, AvR tnivK Vj tnvKŃ GKw`b bv GKw`b wZwb wžoQB wditi Avmteb| wczvtK hZUKzPžbtQ, ZvtZ Zvi gtb nqžtQ, GB gvZnxv GvZg mš`vbžK GKv tdtj`xNŃ b tKv_vl cžo_vKvi gvbl bb wZwb|

gvftNi GK Zve`kžZi ivžZ weaev ddtž Pžj hvq fejbžK GKv tdtj | tetP t_žKB ev Avi Kx jvf! Kx AvtQ RMr msmvti? `vqž tbB, cž`-Kb`v tKD tbB| fivB tMžQ tKvb ci evtm Zvi l tbB wKvuv|

fejbti weaev ddtžgvts gvts RvqbvgtR etm D`P`ži vejvc Kitzv| bvgvRvtš`žnrvZ Zžj c`žle fvmntq Ku`žZ Ku`žZ dajžq tdtjžZv`ž tPvL| tgvbRvtZ wKQyPvBžZv bv tLr`vi KvžQ| wbtžRB cžk`vto w`žZv A`k` Dcvtm`i w`žKŃ

: Kx Pvl Zvg tn? Avwg Z wK`QyPvB bv žZvgvi KvžQ| bvB, wK`QybvB Avgvi | hv AvwQj, teevK niY KBi`v wBQ| Avi Kx cžqvRb Kl, me w`žZ i wR|...

KLžbv gvMwižei tmR`vq cžo Gkvi lqv` nqžtQ, Gkvi tmR`vq wMtq ivZ Mfxi t_žK Mfxi nqžtQ|

gvN gvtmi th ZwižL fejbti gvvti gZi nqžvQj, wK GKB ZwižL ddtž l gZi nq| ZwižL l evti tKvftv tniždi tbB| ZvB ddtž gZi cžii eQi gv Avi ddtž tRqvdtžZi AvtqvRb KtiwQj eo eo wZb wZblv Mi` RevB w`žq| `ž`-ž`vžš` Mžg t_žK tm tRqvdtžZ žvKRB GtmwQj |

tmevi gvrRtUK t_žK Pvj žkvaY`GK RUvavix Gtm fejbžK Rvbvq, bRi md`vi bmk Avi tetP tbB| `žii tKvftv GK kniti Rvš` gmvRt` GžZKvtd wQžj b wZwb| GKw`b dRti i bvgvRi lqv` tmRv`ve`vq gZigžL cwZZ nb| G gZi msev` Rwbžq RUvavix žvKwU giug bRi md`viti i`žni gvMwdivZ Kvgbv Kti tdi etj Ń

: cžii ž žM_vBžK žZbvBl Kvžg cžii`i Rvq tčvBwQžj b| bBžj wK Avi tmRv`i wFZž i`n Keh nq! Avj w` Zvi tetnkZ bmxv Ki`K|...

Zte bRi md`vi th gviv tMžQ, Zv wBR tPvtL t`žLwb RUvavix žvKwU| tm i`žbtQ l B kni t_žK AvMz Kvi Lvbi GK PvKwi Rxexi KvžQ|

wczvi gZimsev` wekvm Ktiwb fejb| Zev gtb LUKv wQj | nqžZv žvKwU K_v mZ`l nžZ cvti |

`ž` b ci ačKkx Rvžg gmvRt`i tck Bvgv GwKb tgšj we wbtq Avtm Avti K Lei| Gevi tm lqvRi`vlqvZ tctq cxivtb cxi`Mxi tejvžqZ l mgvbx givRjvej Avj ži`ievti wMtqWj | bivbx Mvgvq nvZ gž` gžžZ gžžZ tm Rvbvq, Gme`ievi-Zievti hvevi Lvmj Z tbB Zvi | Zte l mgvbx ŃRj kixqZcšK cxi wQžj b weavq`vlqvZ AMŃ` Kitz cvti bwb| ZvQov wZwb žZv tejvžqZ l mgvbx mvvrv gvi` |

weivU lqvRi gvnwvj | nvrvti nvrvti gvbl | evt` gvMwi lqvR tck Kievi Rb` GmžUBR l žv wZwb nvrRivtb gRvž kvfti wžZxv KvZvti bRi md`vi žK t`žLwQj | Avav cvKv Pj`-wv| GKevi tftewQj lqvR tktI GmžUBR t_žK tbtg Zvi mž½ t`Lv Kite| wKš`cieZP lqvRxb Gtm ZvtK Avi GmžUBR t_žK bvgžZ w`žjv bv, cvtki KivmžZ mmžvžtb evmžq ivžL| gvnwvj tktI Gkvi bvgvRi AvRvb cotj mevB ARžlvbi w`žK Pžj hvq| ZvB bRi md`vi žK Avi LžR cvqvwb tm|

Gfvte bZb bZb msev` Avtm eQi eQi | tKvblv mZ` Avi tKvblv wgv`v tK Rvftb| fejb tKvftv msev`B wekvm Kti bv| cvtk`wvžq tPvtLi Rj tdtj tčšP Rpv Avj x| Zvi tPvtLi wFZi tmžni Aetj k džU l žv| Acj K ZwmKžq _vžK md`vi estki DEiwaKvix fejb md`viti w`žK|

`ž.

gvqv MÄ tUžbi tKvftv mgq-Amgq tbB| mKvj mvZUvi tUv Avmte mvto mvZ wK AvUuvq| wvžKj Pvi Uvi tUv mvto Pvi wKsev cvUuvq| KLžbv t`Lv hvq mKvj

mvZUvi tUv mvto Q0Uvq Gtm nwiRi | tKej ivZ AvUuvi tUv AvUuv evRtj B
t÷kfb _vtg| GQovov Avi tKvfv tejvq wbgg-iwzi evjvB tbB| G t÷kfb
cuP wgnbu _vgevi K_v tZv, t_tg AvtQ `k wK cftiv wgnbu| KtjR coqv
QvI-QvIxiv BwÄtbi mvgtb Gtm `n `P `i` Kti t`q| DmK w`tq t`tL WwBfvi
tbB| tKv_vq tMj WwBfvi? AtbK AbymÜvtbi ci Rvfv hvq, t÷kfb cvtk GK
emotZ AvZtqi mvf_ t`Lv KitZ tMtQ WwBfvi mvfne|

AvtiK t÷kfb wMtq t`Lv tMtjv wUwU tMtQ `p AvbtZ| c0Zw`b l B t÷kb-
msj MæevRvti GK tMqvj vi KvQ t`tK GK tmi Kti `p tivR wbtqtQ tm, ZvB
`p_tjv AvbtZ tMtQ etj GtZv t`wi |

Ab` t÷kfb NvE t`vKvfb etm etm Pvtqi Kvtc PvgK w`tQ MwW Pvtqi ci
GKUv ÷vi wMvitiU awitq emtZ wMtq jvj cZvKv l ovfj Zvici tUv Ovotē|
Av`Qv G bv nq tMj , wKŠ`gvfS gta` bvb t÷kfb tUv _vgtZ t`Lv hvq| _bK
t÷kfb A`fi tQvU Kvj fvUvvi KvQ tUv t_tg cotjv tKb? tKb Avi, BwÄb
Lvivc ntqtQ, wK ntZ j vMte Avav NvUv wK tctb GK NvUv|

BZ`Kvi AwfthvM gqvj MÄ tUfbi wei`tx| wKŠ`tK tkvfb Kvi K_v! tenki fvM
hvixB webv wUtkuU, tij l tq tKvævmb Zvt`i K_v i bteB ev tKb!

Zvici l Gme GjvKvi gvbj`i tUvB GKgvI fimv| DctRjv m`i t`tK
Aek` tRjv kni evm hvq| tMtj wK nte, fvov th w_ Y! ZvQovov evfm Kti bv
nq l me GjvKv wKsev Avk cvtki gvbjiv thtZ cvite, wKŠ` apKkx,
gvBU`vMv`v, gqvj MÄ, wKsev gv_pvi l Avkcvtki Mtgi gvbj`i ct` cuP-
Qq gvBj tntU evm aiv tZv mæe bq| tUfbi fvov Kg| evfm thLvfb `k UvKv,
tUfb tmLvfb gvI cuP UvKv fvov|

evtiK md`vii Avgfj i th gqgimeYiv GLvfbv RweZn gqvj MÄ tUfbi emtZ
DVtj Zviv thb GLtbb GKUv mj i bZ cvq| PwZk Mvoqvi emki mj |
apKkxi Mvoqt`i tMvi `vfb PwZk Mvoqvi tMviti Dci GtZw`tb tgvUv tgvUv
teDo euk MwRtqtQ| ZeytUv hLb Pj tZ `i` Kti, c0Yt`i tKD tKD bmk
GLtbb Zvi gjj xi mj i bZ cvq| GKUvov SKSK...SKvSK-SK kã t` Kti
tmB mj tftm Avtm| apKkx Rvtg gmvRt`i c0Yy gqvæb bmk tmw`b l PwZk
Mvoqvi tmB gjj xi mj i bZ tctqtQ|

SKSKvSK ktai wfZi w`tq nqtZv fj ygvæb eZgvbK c0vtZ tdtj `t
AZxtZ Pj wMtqQj | ev`te bq, `švZtZB tRtM l tVtQj tgyngqx tmB mj |
bBtj tKej tm-B i bte tKb, tUfb tZv hvix Avti v wQj !

ZeyapKkxi tKD tKD etj , cwYgv ivtZi ga`fvM GLtbb bmk gbni wctj i
w`tK wK PwZk Mvoqvi emki mj tkvfv hvq| Zte wK tK i bZ, Zvi nwm
_vtK bv| G etj l i KvQ i bZ, l etj Zvi KvQ i bZ| cKZct` tK
i bZ tmB mj , tm t`tK hvq ASvtj |

emk evRvtvB wQj PwZk Mvoqvi tckv| KzD-g...KzD-g ubtkj emRtq
gqvj MÄ t÷kb t`tK hLb tUv tRjv kni i Df`tk` hviv `i` KitZv, Zvi
KtqK wgnbu ciB tetR l vZv PwZtki gjj x| tntj -`tj , wewP`i fvzZ gv_v
`vj tq tm XtK cotZv mfi i Mfxi t`tK Mfxti | tUfbi l th GKUv weKU kã
AvtQ, Zv tegvj g fjt thtZv g`p tkvZviv| mevB AcjK ZmwKtq _vKtZv
PwZtki gftLi w`tK| c0ZwU dyGi mtz Kp`tK hvq Zvi Kcvj Avi Mvtj i
Pvgov| ZeyKx cweI tmB gft|

emMi G gv_v t`tK emk evRvtZ evRvtZ l gv_vq tctQj AvtiK t÷kfb Gtm
tUv _vtg| emk _vgtj hvixiv eStZ cvitZv, Gevi ctKtU nvZ t`evi cvj v|
AvU Avbv, GKUvKv Kti t`q Awakvsk hvix| th t`q tm t`q, bv w`tj l Avcwe
tbB PwZtki |

Zvici tUfbi wZxq ubtkj tkvfv hvq| MvWp`jvj cZvKv l ov`i` Kitj tUv
AvtiK t÷kfb Df`tk` hvivi c0Z nq| PwZk `*Z G em t`tK tbtg Dfv
cto AvtiK emtZ |

PwZk Mvoqvi mtz evtiK md`vii Lvqi Lvn mæuK`Qj | PwZk Mvoqvi gjj xi
mfi i Amæe f³ wQj b wZwb| c0Z eQi md`vi emotZ th tRqvdZi
AvtqvRb ntZv, Zvi AvtMi ivtZ PwZk Mvoqvi mfi i g0vq apKkx Mtg tRtM
_vKtZv| GKw`tK Pj Mi` RevB Avi ivbævov, Ab`w`tK PwZtki Rj mv|

`vj tRi mvgtb evtiK md`vi bKvKvUv `0 nvZj Ajv tPqvi UtZ etm AvtQb,
cvtk tetZi tgvovq Zi`Y bRi | Df`vfbvRto Mtgi KtZv gvbj l i wfo |
wewP`i me mj l tV PwZtki emktZ| GK Kvj Zvi ce`j`liv mvcfo wQj |
mvfci tLjv Avi Zewo emRtq tivRMvi KitZv Zviv| PwZk cp`cj`tl i tm c_
gvovqnb| Zvt`i gtZv tml emk evRvq, Zte emki Mob AvtiK, aib wKsev mj
wfb`

PwZk w`tbi ci w`b cto _vKtZv md`vi emotZ| evtiK md`vii l Avcwe
wQj bv ZvtZ| wQc wbtq gbni Rjvq wKsev `fi i tKvfbv `wntZ gvQ wKvvti
hvevi mgq mtz wbtq thtZv PwZtk|

c0Z cwYgv ivtZ PwZtki emki mfi i g0v thb w_ Y teto thtZv| Kviv
Abtva-Ave`vii c0qvRb ntZv bv, tm thb wbtRB ev`K, wbtRB tkvZv| tK

i'btjv Avi tK i'btjv bv, ZvtZ a'f'c tbB| weivg tbB, Kwš-tbBñ GKUvi
ci GKUv Mvbi mj I ðV Zvi gj j xZ|

AevK we'stq Zvi gL i w'k ZvKtq _vtK evtiK md`vi | GK mgq euk
_vgtq tPvL-gL wecj we'sq RvMtq PwZk b'f'LPZ we`wi Z AvKvki w'k
ZvKvq|

: Kx t`Lmti PwZk? Nc'k'k'ki evtiK md`vi |

: wKQzbv, Pvpv| fvetZwQ, Zviv_j vb Avgvi mj úbj wK-bv|

: Zvivi wK Kvb AvtQti cvMj !

: wK Rvb| Avgvi K`vb Rvb gtb Aq, Zvivivl Avgvi mti mti w` hvq| mj
_vgtj LBtm cto|

nv nv`ti tnm I ðV evtiK md`vi |

: Kx th Km bv Kmti PwZk! Zvivi e'pS w` AvtQ| nv nv nv| Av`Qv K Z, c'w'©
ivBtZ tZvi gj j xZ Agb mj I ðV K`vb?

: tnB K_v AwgI tZv Rvb bv, Pvpv| tQvWkvj evtc hnb tCUKv j vDti Zewo
evRvBZ, Awg tZbvBi gL i w'k PvBtq` _vKZvg| gLuv GK GKevi d'j`v
d'j`v D'v tdi wjvtq hvq| wK Kgovi gZb d'jv d'jv DvZv Zvi
gL Lvb| fveZvg, evRvb K`vgb KBi`v GB exYlvb evRvq? B`Qv wQj , evRvbi
gZb tCUKv j vDti Zewo evRBvgj wKš`tnB exY K`vb Rvb Avgvti Uvbj bv|
ertci tRe t_BKv GKw`b uvKv Pw KBi`v tRvócvvvtUi `M'cRvi tgj v t_BKv
G eukLvb wKb`v Avb| Awg GBUvi bvg w`jvg Kòvi gj j x| tnB th Kò, hvi
mj úBbv gv ivav Nti _vKevi cvi Z bv| KZ w`b nBtq tMj Gi eqm| Zey
f'q bvB, j q bvB| GK euk tKgb KBi`v GZw`b hvq, Zv Avgvi I ARvrb|
evtiK md`vi Zvj tZ gL ti tL i'fb hvq PwZtki K_v| i'btZ i'btZ Zvi gL i
nwm wgvj t'q hvq| tRtM I ðV a`vbgMzvi Qvc|

PwZk Avevi ej tZ i`i` Ktiñ

: Zq Pvpv, c'w'©ivBtZ Avgvi Kx Rvb Aq| c'w'©ivBZ AvBtj `ßb`vBi teevK
wKQyh`vb Awg f'btj hvB| tKej gtb _vtK mj| tKgb KBi`v d'w`tj Kx mj
Dve, tKej tnB w'pš`-gv_vi w'fZti Nj cvK Lvq|

PwZk Mvoqv m'útK'apKkx I Avkvcvki Mótg eú cèv` c'Puj Z i'tqQ|
gvb'li gL gL tdi tmme K_v, Mótgi ci Mótg Qovq| tKD nqZv PwZk
MvoqvK t`Lvb, wKš` Zvi m'útK' tbtQ A'bk|

t`vKvb-cv'Ui AvC'vq fj yggw'4b gv'S gta`B tmB A`M' NUbvUi eY'v t`q|
k'eyx tRvQbv wQj tmw`b| Nb el'q amb Rvg Avi gbni Rjv GKvKvi ntq
ctowQj | tm ivtZ apKkxi `w'f'Y t'fiY c'fj i Dci e'fm PwZk Mvoqv
GKa'v'eb euk evRw'Qj | tm wK mj , bxi-e-w`ä ivtZ gv_yviv t`tKI tkvov
hvq|

tmevi Zvi euki mj i'btZ t'fiY c'fj i Av'kcv'k bwK `vD` bexi gv'Qiv
Gtm wfo KtiwQj | tm ivtZ gvBU'v'Mv`vi tRtj`i Rvtj GKUv gvQI
AvUKvtj v bv| Zviv t'f'etQ, me gvQ e'pS Xtj i cwb'tZ Mv'tO t'f'fm tM'tQ|
tkl ivtZ PwZk Mvoqv euk evRv'bv f'vš`w`tq hLb ewo w'cti hvq, Agvb Rvtj
eo eo gvQ AvUKv cotZ i`i` Kti | A'p'bv-A'v'gv eo eo gvQ| tRtj`i GK
GKR'tbi tPvL Kcv'j wM'tq tV'tK| ev'ci R'tb'w' Zviv KL'tbv G Rv'tZi gvQ
t`tLvb|

mKvtj tRvócvvvtU hLb gvQ_tjv teP'tZ hvq, kZ kZ gvbj Gtm wfo
KtiwQj | gvQ wKb'tZ bq, t`L'tZ| I mgvbx c'xi i GK t'g'j'v'v'v' g'v'` gvQ_tjv
t`tL etj wQj , I _tjv bwK `vD` bexi Avgtj i gvQ| Zvb G_tjv Lvl qv'w'ej Kj
nvivg| XBj`v cwb'tZ Giv c_ f'fj Rjvq X'k'ctotQ|

gvQ_tjv Avi w'w'v' n'tjv bv| tRtj'iv giv gvQ_tjv f'w'm'tq t`q DZivkvi
tm'tZ|

tmB t`tK gvBU'v'Mv`vi tRtj'iv ivtZ weivtZ Rvj wbtq tei'tj cu'p'c'xi i m'½
GKevi PwZk Mvoqv D'f'k'l c'v'g Rvb'tq Zvici bv| QvotZv| tRtj`i
bv| gvS Rjvq t'c'Qv'tj Zviv Mvb ai'tZv :

I ti, bv'ti bv'ti bv'ti Wi

Ajv w`bex cu'p'cxi, e`i e`i \

I ti, So Zdv'tb bv'ti f'q|

mvg'tb Pvj vBj vg ti bvl Ñ

m'v'ti Pvj vBj vg bvl ti |

bv'ti bv'ti bv'ti Wi

Ajv w`bex cu'p cxi, e`i e`i |

PwZk Mvoqv G NUbvi ci Mv'tb PwZtki bvg| h'p' nqñ

Ajv w`bex cu'p cxi, e`i I PwZk|

KLb t'kvb tRtj PwZk Mvoqv br'g Mvb tM'tqQ, Zv ej tZ cvi'te bv tKD|

Zey fj yggw'4t'bi `we, w'k'vi'x'v'v' Mv'tj I RvDj'v'v' w'KB Mvq|

Avtiv Rbk0iz itqt0 th, fi `pfi t0vqv0ovi MRwi evMvfb efm hLb tm euk
erRvtZv, ZLb kvj K, NjyI Rvj vj x KeZiiv MvQi kvLv-clkvLvq Dto Gtm
w`i efm _vKtZv| thB bv euk _vgtj v, Agub nvRvti nvRvti cvL kub kub ka
Ztj Dto thtZv evMvb t0to|
tKD tKD etj , PwZk Mvoqvi mt½ cix wQj | cixiv Zvi KvQ vbKvn efmwQj |
euki mfi cvMj ntq Zviv `R`o gvBm`v GK `pfi PwZk MvoqvK Ni t`tK evi
Kti t0vqv0ovi evMvfb vbtq hvq|
GiKg bvbv K_vj Pj b AvtQ PwZk Mvoqv m`utK Gme K_v tKD vekjm Kti ,
tKD Kti bv|
mfi mfi gvbtI i gbfi vtbv gvbjUv nVvr tKb thb g` Lvl qv `i` Kti | mÜvi
ciciB tm ex Dbt` cwiYZ ntZv| knii tg_i cvE t`tK g` tLtg ivtZi
tUfb gvZvj ve`vq emw vdti |
evtiK md`vi KtZv eviY Ktj v g` bv tLtz| tK `tB Kvi K_v! tnmB Dvotq
t`q PwZk| GK tVuU eukKtq gL wKwAr nvmi ti Lv dUtg etj N
: KB Pvpv, Avwg g` LvBwQ tKvb nvj vi cFZ Kq| GB Avgvi gL, Avctbi gLuv
KvQ Avtbb|
PwZk Zvi gLuv emotq t`q evtiK md`vii gLvi w`tK| tfr` Kv MtÜ evtiK
md`vi `jcv t0tB mti `vovq|
: cvBtOb, tKvfbv MÜ cvBtOb? Gt`ti wgvv K_v Pvpv| hviv Kq, Lvq tnB
nvj viv| e`bvq Kti Avgvi, tn tn tn|...
kZ tPövi cil G cvMjv cvmbi tbkv t`tK PwZktK tdivtZ bv tcti GK
chftq evtiK md`vi Zvi mt½ K_v evv eÜ Kti t`q| Zeymd`vi emw Qvto bv
PwZk| `nvj tR NgrvZ bv w`tj Lo wvQv evi`vq `itq _vtK| bv ej tj I Mi`i
Rb` tmevtLvj vi gvV wKsev DZivkvi Pi t`tK KwP Nvm tKtU vbtq Avtm|
`jeQi cti i Nubv| RwgRgv mspvš-Kx GKUv KvR evtiK md`vi tRj v kni
wMvQj tmw`b| tdivi mgq tij mvmstq t`Ltz cvq AmsL` gvbtI wfo|
tKŠzuj ekZt evtiK md`vi wfo tVtj mvgtb GwMtg hvq| t`tL, jvk ntq cto
AvtQ PwZk Mvoqv| nvZi gLvgv aiv Zvi wcb Kovi gjj x| g` Lvl qv Ae`vq
tij jvBb cvi nevi mgq avegub AštbMi tUfb av`vq gv_vj GK cvk t_Ztj
tMtQ| GKUv tPvL wPUtK ctoQ w`evti i I ci |
`Rb tjk fvov Kti tLRj PvlvBtZ gvtq gqvj MÄ tUfb gvj ewMtZ Kti
PwZtki jvk Mtg vbtq Avtm evtiK md`vi | Kei t`qvi mgq evtiK md`vi
nvDgvD Kti Ku`tZ `i` Kti | `vdb tkl ntj Ketii cvk `pNvfm efm efm

AtbKqY KvbkwU Kti tm| Mtgi gvbj AevK ntqvQj tmw`b| th gvbj
nvRvi evj v-gvmetZ tPvLi Rj tdtj bv, tm wKbv Gfvte KvbkwU Ki tQ!
PwZk Mvoqvi t0vU t0vU GwZg `jcv` Avi weav `xi hvvZ tKvfbv Avpeav bv
nq, tmRb` evtiK md`vi tRvtZi GK Kwv Rwg Zvt`i vbtg et`ve`-Kti
t`q|
tmB th tij mvmstq gZ PwZtki nvZi gLvgv t`tK i`v`v gjj xlv vbtqvQj ,
emw Avmv chS-tmwUi K_v gtbB wQj bv Zvi | Nti XtK Kvco cvvvtZ wMtg
t`tL, Zvi nvZ tmb euk! LvwbKuv AevK nq evtiK md`vi | GtZvqY eukLv
Zvi nvZB wQj !
atq gLQ eukUv vbtRi KvQ ti tL w`tqvQj evtiK md`vi | tRvöcvvvtU tZv
GiKg ktz ktz euk wKbtZ cvl qv hvq| wKŠ` PwZk Mvoqvi tmB eukUvB tKb
vbtRi KvQ ivLtz PvbQ, Gi thŠw`K e`vL`v LjRtQ evtiK md`vi, wKŠ`
cvqvb| `iaygtb ntqtQ, thfvteB tnvK G euk msi qY Ki tZ nte| G th PwZk
Mvoqvi euk! KtZv K_v, KtZv Mí G eukKt wNti | tKvfbw`b tmme wK`Qv-
Kvnbx vekjm Kti vb tm| wKŠ` PwZtki gZii ci tmme K_v Zvi KvQ thb mZ`
ntqB aiv t`q|
tm Rvfb bv tK `vD` bex| KvB-ev Zvi gvtQi Kvnbx|
Gkw`b gmvRt`i BgvgtK wRtAm Kti `vD` bexi K_v| Bgvv mvtne evtiK
md`vi tK gmvRt`i evi`vq emtg ti tL cKti t`tK ARy Kti Gtm tKvib
kixd tgj ati |
: Avgvi gLvi K_v hw` Avctbi vekjm bv nq, Zvb cvK Kvj vg t_BKv ZR@vnm
cvw KtZwQ|
Zvi ci Bgvv mvtne evtiK md`vi tK tkvbvq tmB c@MwZnvmK DcvL`vb| `vD`
vbtg tLv`vi GKRB tcviv bex wQj | hej vbtg Avmgvb wKZve bwhj nBtqvQj
Zvi I ci | Zvi Kjtgi gvbj iv wQj e`eLZ| bexRx mgy` tgvnbvq efm mj
Kti wKZve cvw KtZb| Zvi KE GtZvB Rv`fiv wQj th,
GB etj Bgvv mvtne bvDhvej w, AvmZvMvdi`j w D`Pvi Y Kti evi KtqK|
evtiK md`vi w`stq Bgvv mvtntei w`tK ZvKvq|
: fj nBtq tMtQ| Rv`fiv bq, bex-i mj MtYi e`vcti Rv`yj dR GmZgvy
wK bv|
tZv tZvbBi KE Ggb mgaj wQj th, mgt`i gvtQiv Gtm tZj vl qvZ `ibZv|
wKŠ` e`eLZ KDtgi tjtKiv vbtla mtZi| tmB gvQ`j vb wKkvti wj B nBZ|
AMZ`v bevr mBvtn GKw`b gvQ wKkvi vbtla Ktib| Zey Zviv bvbv

Qj QvZixi Avktq wbtq wkKvi Ae`vnZ ivtL | beMRR GtZ teRvq tMv`nb |
e`ti`vqv t`bN tn gvej , Zvg Zvt`i ev`i evbBqv `vl | mvt_ mvt_B Zviv
ev`ti ifcvšwi Z ntq etb-R½tj Ptj tMj |

wZb.

DZivkv Mvt0i Drm Rvbn tbB | apKkxi `w¶tY tQvqvQovi gvV tNtI etq tMfQ
¶xYtmtZv G b`x | DRvtb evDwoqv, gv_pviv, eKkxvUŇ Zvi ci bvgv-Abvgv
KtZv Mŏg | Zvi ci b`x XtK tMfQ mxgvš¶i Lv tf` Kti Avtív`i DRvtb |
miv eQti i kvš-mv`i b`x | Uj Utj cwi`vi cwb axi`vi etq hvq fMUi w`tk |
GmKb tgšj ve etj , DRvb t`tk AvtQ GK g`-cvno | AvKvtki tqtNivl av°v
Lvq tmB cvnvt0i Mvtq | tmB DPz cvnvoUtk wNti itqtQ tQvU-eo AmsL`
cvno, wUj v-U½i | cvno,tj v cvK gvej`i ftq Kut` | DZivkvi cwb tZv cwb
bq, cvnvt0i P¶mZ Akŏ |
apKkxi gvbtliv DZivkv Mv0 wltq G evLv`i t b frte, Zvntj wK Avlp-
kteY cvnvt0i Kubew0_Y eyx cvq? tLv`v Zvŏj v wK ZLb caqv Avmgvtt bŏtq
Avtm? bq GtZv fq tKb cvnvt0i? fqB hw` bv `vtK, Zte tenk tenk Kut`
tKb? `ŏZxi DcPvtbv GtZv tNvj vRj tKvtl tK Avtm?
miv eQI KvU fvtjvq fvtjvq | thB bv `Rt0i tkIŇ Agwb`i` nq gbni
Rjvi m½ Mvt0i Mj vMvj | mBvn wK c¶Kvj ci ci DZivkv wgtj wgtk
GKvKvi ntq hvq gbni Rjvi m½ | cvtoi `ŏavti Mv0,tj v hw` bv `vKtZv,
Zte tKvbw b`x Avi tKvbw Rj v Ň Zvi nw` m tctZv bv tKD |
fjy ggvw¼b etj , GKkvj DZivkv bmk mKvj -weKvj tRqv AvmtZv |
tRqvvti cwb m½ tftm AvmtZv bvbv iŏi tvbv cwb gvQ | tRvŏcv
bvgKiv NvU wQj ZLb | mgj Mgx eo eo Rvnr wfoZv G NvtU | G b`x
thLvUvq mgj`a wgtktQ, wK Zvi AvU gvBj DRvtb miKvi `BRtMBU`vcb
Kiev ci t`tk Gw`tk tRqvvti cwb Avm eU ntq hvq |
DZivkvi `ŏZxti we`¶Pi | GB Zxti b`x AfbKuv bvgvq nl qvtZ Pti Rvg
tgvUvgU DeP | wZb dmj i Rvg |
`xi wPwKrmvq bRi md`vi G Pti th `ŏKwb Rvg eUK w`tqv, Zv GLtB
Qvovbv nqv | G eQi Qvovte l eQi Qvovte KitZ KitZ Avi ntq DVtj v bv |
evM wZb Kwmb t`tk miv eQti i AfaR avb cvl qv hvq |

cvtoi GB w`tk tQvqvQovi gvV ddi AstkiUv ev` w`tj GLtBv `ß Kwmb | ddi
tbB, ZvB Zvi `ŏKwbi gvj K GLb fjbB |
DZivkvi DRvtb gv_pviv fjetbi kfi emo | eo ddi gZi ci AfbKuv
Rbve Avjxi Pvc wltq KitZ iMRR nq fjb | evc tbB, gv tbBŇ Lu Lu kb`
emo, GKRB tqtq gvby | bv `vKtj Kx Kti msmvi Ptj !
gv_pvivi bwg`wg estki tqtq wbiwZ | Rbve Avjx GKw`b GmKb tgšj ve Avi
Mŏgi `ŏPvi Rb gvweYtK wltq gv_pviv Ptj hvq | AvtM Zviv t`tL AvmK,
Zvi ci bv nq fjb hvte |
tj Lvcov tZgb GKuv Ktiw bwiwZ | Mŏgi g³e t`tk tKvib wk¶v, Zvi ci
gv_pviv nvB`g t`tk mBg tkYx cvk | trvtmb tgavti tK GK btg tPtB mevB |
ci ci wZbevi Mŏgi tgavti wbePZ ntqvQj | GLb Avi Btj Kktb hvq bv |
t`tki nvj -nwKKZ tZv Avi AvtMi gtZv tbB | mgq fvtj v bv, ZvB Btj Kktbi
SUSvtj v mq bv Avi | Avi KtZv, cti eQi tZv Kg mgq bq |
fjetbi l AvciE wQj bv wltqZ | wbiwZtK Zvi l cQ` ntqvQj | wZb tev`ß
fvBtqi gta` wbiwZ mevi tQvU | tj Lvcov Kg tZv Kx ntqtQ? md`vi emoi teš
tZv Avi `tj i gv`vi wK tKvU`KvPwi i DmKj -tckKvi nte bv | l me Rvbi l
`iKvi tbB | wd eQi KtZv KvV avb tMjvq DVtj v, tmB wmvve ivL½z cvtj B
nq |
fv`a gvmti gvSvgs GK tmvgevi wltq w`b avh`Kiv ntqvQj | kteY Ptj
tMfQ, GLb tZv Avi elPj wMte bŇ GiKGB tftewQj mevB | el¶Kvtj i wltq-
kv`x tZgb RtZi nq bv | elPj wMj j v,K | `iKvi ntj Soev`tj i wfZi teš
Nti Zj teŇ Ggb Avkv Rbve Avjxi | tenkw`b Ni bvi`kb`_vKv wK bq | bvbv
evj v-gvmeZ fi Kti |
wltq GK mBvn AvM t`tk AvKw`šK So-ev`j`i` nq | tM¶ti i gtZv d¶m
l tV DZivkv | wZb wZbw `vtb cv0 tft0 hvq | GK bMvto wZbw`b DbptFRv
Xtj Xte `vtK Mŏgi ci Mŏg |
wZbw`b ci cwb btg tMj Pti dmj x Rvg Avi LjR cvl qv hvq bv | l B
Zxti i KBkvi t¶tZi gtZv G Zxti i me Rvg tXtK tMfQ evj j `¶i | GtZv
evj Ň AšZ nvZ `ŏnvZ evj j `i |
wltqZ tetK emtj v fjb | Avtiv gym `ŏgvv tQvbtvi Rb` Rbve Avj xtk etj
t`q | Pti i Rvg tXtK tMfQ evj j `¶i, teš Nti Ztj msmvi Pvj vte Kx Kti !
Rbve Avj xl Kj -wKbviv cvq bv | Gevi eyS G emo Qvovte nte ZvtK | dmj
tMjvq bv DVtj Zvi B ev gj` Kx! G emotZ `vKvi Dti k` tZv GKUvBŇ tLv`

Gtj tRvócjvnuU t_#K Kvgj v Gtb tivqv j vMv#bv, avb KvUv Avi tMvj vq Fiv| Zv-B hw` bv _vKtj v Zte Avi _vKtj v Kx?

Zej R#ve Avj x eSvtZ _vtK f#btK| Pti i Rwg bv tnvK, tOvqvOovi grtV ddi Askmn Avtiv wZb Kwib tZv itqtQ| ZvtK ev` w` tj `Rtbi msmvti Gi tenk Kx c#qvRb? GK Kwib Rwg Pvlver` Kti M#tgi KtZvRbB tZv eQi cvi Kti t`q|

tKltgl f#btbi gwZMvZi cwieZ# ntjv| ZviB ARvtš-KLb th tcšp R#ve Avj x wczvi `tj Gtm` wotq tMtQ! Zvi K_v Agvb` Kti `w`-tKv_vq? ZvOrov AvR wKsev Kvj tnvK, GKw` b bv GKw` b wetq tZv ZvtK KitzB nte| gqvj M#Ai tQivR` et`i gtZv tm tZv Avi miv Rxeb Kgvi _vKte bv| wetqi w` b Avi tcOvtbv nqv| wba#i Z w` tbB tek agavtgi mt½ wbi wZtK Nti Avtb f#eb|

tmB t`o eQi AvtMi K_v, GtZw` tb wbi wZ apcKkxi c_-NvU me wPtB tMtQ| Zte tKv#bv mšwb Gtj v bv Zvi tKvj Rto| G wbtq mi v#Y teRvi gLx ntq _vtK tm| wKš` f#btbi nv-úZvk tbB ZvtZ| Avtiv Pvi eQi mšwb bv tnvK#N ZvtZB tm Ljx| tKvtj mšwb Gtj bvix A#bKUv GKgLx ntq cto| mte gw` QweYk ntjv f#btbi eqm| wZwi tkl hw` mšwb Avtm, ZvtZI #wZ tbB| Rxeb tZv Avi AtZv tOvU bq!

f#eb etj, Zvi ce#j`l AvdZve D`xb md`vi GK k#`k eQi tetP wQj, A_P IvU eQi eqtmB`x gvi v hvq| wZxq teš Nti Avbtj b wZwb| tmB Nti Avtiv Pvi mšwb Rb# w`tq Zvici wZwb KeigtLx nb| ZviB i³ f#btbi kixti, ZvB AtZv mn#R gievi bq|

f#btbi K_vq R#ve Avj x nvtZ nvtZ etj N : GLb Avi tKD AZ Kvj eutP bvti| eo tRvi IvU-mEi| RMtZiI Z tgj v eqm nBtQ| gvBbtI ti ZvB tenk w` b tKvtj wqv teovBevi kw³ bvB Zvi |

Pvi.

M#tgi cw#g mrgvbn# thLvUvq gbni Rjvi i`i`N wK Zvi DEti Aviwk gnvRtbi ewo| mE#ivaY#G et#xi ctIi Nti tcšxi tQtj -mšwbivl GLb tRvócjv c#Bgwi` dtj hvq| eqmi fvti wKQvUv K#Rv ntq tMtQ Aviwk gnvRb|

gvb| UvtK tKv#bw` b j w½ cwimnZ Ae`vq t`tL#Q# G K_v apcKkx wK gvBU`vtM`vi tKD ej tZ cvi te bv| Sto, Rtj, bvl qvq, wek#tg miv v#YB Zvi ci tb _vtK tXj v cvqRvgv, Mvtq mtd` LvUv cvAwme|

M#tgi K#Rb w#`B ev AvRKvj apZ cti| P#j c#gwYK, `xc#i` vm Qrov KvD#K apZ ci tZ tZgb GKUv t`Lv hvq bv| Aviwk gnvRb apZI ci te bv, ci te wKbv teLv#v l B tXj v cvqRvgv| Mv`j Kvctoi ntj bv nq c`v#Ui gtZv t`LvZv| KvcOl hv, GtKevti Aw` tU#b! R#Zv cvtq t`q bv etj cvqRvgvi wbtPi w` KUv atj vevj tZ j vj tP ntq _vtK|

Aviwk gnvRb j w½ th Kx Kvity cvti bN Zv etj bv KvD#K| GeswK ivqvZ ivb GtZvKvj GKmt½ Ni -msmvi Kti l` vgi j w½ bv civi tbc` tnZvRvtZ cvi tj v bv|

tQtj -tgtqiv c#Z eQi `M#Rvq wczvi Rb` tRvócjvntvUi metPtq` wq j w½Uv wKtb AvbtZv| wKš` tmme j w½ ivqvZ ivbxi Rs aiv U#tK Zv Kti ivLv Qrov Avi tKv#bv Kv#R Avtm#b| ZvB tKD Avi GLb Zvi Rb` AšZ j w½ wKbtZ hvq bv| w` tZ ntj evcy`MR tU#b KvcO wKtb`vl, j w½ civ mqv Avgvi N G nt`Q Aviwk gnvRtbi K_v|

Zte tKb tm R#Zv cti bN Gi tnZvmevB Rv#v| Aviwk gnvRb etj, gwUi mt½ kixti m#úK#bv _vKtj t`n-gtb wgv evmv eutal my` _vKtZ ntj V#v gwUtZ Lwj cvtq nuUvi weKí tbB| gwUi mt½ t`v`wj bv ivL#j Avqy Ktg hvq|

ZvB etj`PZ`ekvtLi Vv Vv tivt` hLb iv`vi gwU Z`j tgvUKvi gtZv ntq hvq, ZLbI R#Zv ci tZ nte bv! bv, ZLtbv Lwj cv`vtK Aviwk gnvRtbi| Mig gwUtZ hLb tQtj -etovt`i cv ctoN ZLtbv Aviwk gnvRb wbeRvi tntU hvq eo iv`v`ati| l me Mig-Uig Zvi cv ml qv| mEj eQi ati cvtqi Mv`j Pvgov cptZ cptZ GLb Avtiv Mv`j ntq tMtQ|`PÍ gvtmi Mig gwU wK, cvi tj BU#Lvji Mig Kqj vi Dci w`tq nuU!

tMj eQi Kwb# c# bti b`vtmi wetqi w` b ewoi mevB wgtj R#Zv civtZ D#v cto j vMtj v| evtci Rb` nuU t_#K i#cmv tKv#úwbi mvZ b#wi GK tRov R#Zv wKtb GtbtQ bti b|

R#Zv tRov nvtZ wbtq Aviwk gnvRb etj N : evtci RBtb` R#Zv wKb`v AvbQ, ZvtZB Awg Lj#k| Zq eiev Avgvi ct# R#Zv cvtq t`qb m#e bv| ewo-Nti _vKtj R#Zv`j vb ZwgB cvtq w` l |

Zejl Qvto bv tqtq Avi bwiZ-bvZubiv| teqvBi emoi hvte, A_P Rzv vKte bv cvtqN tj vtK Kx ej te!

mevi Pvtc cto tkl tgl Rzv ci tZ iWR ntjv Avik gnrRb| bZb Rzv cti hviv Kitjv teqvB emoi Df tk| thB bv DZivkvi NvtU tctQtj vN Agvb Rzv tRrov cv t_K eMtj i wotP l tV tMj |

bwiZ-bvZubt i tm wK n P, nvmvnm| bti b tZv ivtM-tvtf tdtU hvq hvq| Avik gnrRb thb tPvtLi fvlvq etj , Du, hv-B Ki evcRvb, Rzv Avi bvgte bv eMj t_K |

tewk ivMviwM Kitj vetqi Avb> cvtQ gwU nq, ZvB eo cJ wcZvi eMj t_K Rzv tRrov AtbKuv Uvb w tq Avtb| cwj w_tbi evtM tctQtj tbsKvi GK tKvrbv ti tL t q|

Zejl Avik gnrRtbi cOZ cuP Mtgi gvbti i kxv l B i Aj KtgN ukf| tKb thb gvb| UvtK t L t j w> ygmj gvb mevB Av ve-bg vi bv Rwb t q cvti bv| tRvocj vntU tMj tZv Avik gnrRtbi Wvb nvZuv Avi mntR bvg tZ Pvq bv thb| tmB mt 1/2 gL mvi vY d t U v t K Y nvmi ti Lv| OmK evey Kkj fiv Z? k Bj Uv K vgb hvB t Z t O N B Z Kvi bvbv cOkie DEi w t Z w t Z G t K ev ti thb K v S n t q c t o Avik gnrRb|

GKKvtj tRvocj vntU PvD t j i Avor wQj Zvi | GLb bti tbi l ci B e emv t Lvtkvbi fvi | Zvi l AvtM md vi t i RwgRgv eMf Pvl KitZv| GKvB A S Z AvU Kwob Rwg t Z b t L v t i dmj dvj v t Zv|

tgNnxb kb b x j Avvtki w t K Zvktq Avik gnrRb etj w t Z cvti Kte bvmv epo nte bv nte| gwUi i O t t LB e s t Z v N G e Qi Mtgevxi fvtM Liv bwk Mi w K |

eQi KtqK AvtM epnxbZv t Lv w tqvQj | GK mU v q t Rvocj vntU gv j KgRvti i t vKvbi tewAtZ etm tLv v Avvtki w t K Zvktq nVr etj N : Kuo NvUv evt epo bve|

K_vUv thb tm wotRtKB etj | jvj UKUtK ewU Kaj v t_K mwi t q Rtj Wjetq nmtZ nmtZ gv j KgRvi etj N

: epo bv KPz| Avmgbv thB aeaev kv v, GK UKiv tgN bvb, Avi Zwg KI epo bve| nv nv nv| nvmvBj v Avkuk v| ...

Avik gnrRtbi w Avvtki w K t_K w i nq gv j KgRvti i tPvtLi Dci | tm wotZ AvZvktm Pvc m y u o |

: wektm Kij v bv wgv? t Lev Kuo NvUv ci |

GB etj Avik gnrRb tewA t_K l t V Bw m evcvi AvotZi w t K cv evovq| gv j KgRvti i nvm ZLtbv v t q bv| nmtZ nmtZ tm Kxme K_v etj , Zv u o tevSv hvq bv|

w b Mwtq ivZ| Mtgi AtbtK Zxe Mi t g AZxo ntq tKD v l qvq, tKDev DVvtb, eo iv w Dci wKsev tmevtLv vi gvtV PvUvB tctZ Ngvq|

nVr tkl ivZ tqtNi g g kta w b w Z Mtgevxi tRtM l t V| Zviv nqtZv tfttQ, gqv MtAi tUb i t K v l N b v i Ketj cotjv eyS! tUtbi PvKv j v B b t_K mti w evti i l ci w t q Pj t Z i i " Kitj AvmgbvWv ka l t V| AvRKvj tZv ctqB Gi Kg N b v N t U |

wK S G t Z v i v t Z t U b B - e v Avt e t K v t t K ? g s g t > i g t Z v m e v B Avvtki w t K Zvktq PgtK l t V | i , Rj vi l B cvto MvtQi gMwv thLv b AvKv QvtQ N tmw t K w e j r P g K v q | Avt i v i i t K v t b v M t g V v v c o v i k a n q |

Zvici n n i i Kti mevB Niglx QvtU| tKDev Nti tctQtZ tcti tQ, tKD ev cvti b| Nb epoi kxZj utk Z t i bvl qv ntq hvq|

cOZ eQi kKb bvgvbi Drmte Avik gnrRtbi e Zvi tkl v t K bv| tPqvigvb-tgvti i KvtQ ayP t qv, G emoi-l emoi wMtq Pvj -Wvj mslb, tRvocj vntU i t vKv b t vKv b wMtq G K U v K v K t i P v v t Z v v N G m e K v t R e v t K m v i v Y |

tm bv Kitj Kvi Oviv nte Gme KvR? cuVv wKbtZ tKD tZv Avi gvtV fvtUvKv Zvi n t Z t R w t e b v | evti K md vi hw t e t P v K t Z v , Z t e n q t Z v w f b a k v w Q j | b v g v D r m t e i w b Y w K n t j Avik gnrRbtK PvB t Z n t Z v b v , m d v i m v t n t e Z v t K t w t K w b t q P v i - c u P k U v K v w t q w t Z v |

bRi md vi l wK Gme evcvti D v mxb t_K t Q ? t h t P U v K v w t Z v b v m Z , Z t e P v B t j w l w i t q w t Z v b v K L t b v | G L b t Z v w c Z v - c f t i t K D t b B | m d v i e m o i h v n v j , Z v t Z f e t b i c t Y G K v K O U v K v B e v t q v m e e !

bvgv Drmte Zvi e Zv t t L g m j g v b t i t K D t K D e j t Z v N

: Avti KvKv, Drme j wMe bv| t Lev Kuj -ci i AvctmAvc mi mi KBi v Bmi wdj tdti kZv epoi Pvj Bb Pvj tZ i i " Kite|

Avik gnrRb tPt b v Bmi wdj tdti kZv t K | Zte tPt b GB apKkx, gqvj MA, gvBU v t M v w K t R v o c j v i c O Z B w A g m U | m E i e Q i a t i t m Avvtki gwZMvZ tek fvtj vfvteB tRtbtQ|

: Du, AvKvK KbtZtQ epo nBe bv|

: AvKvK wK KZv Kqti , KvKv?

Avi wK gnrRb nvmZ nvmZ etj N
: gvBbtI i PtI i w tK PvBqv wK KI b hvq bv, tj vKuv nvme bwK Kube?
Gici wKQey tZ cvti bv cKkZP tVuU tLvj nwm axti axti wgvj tQ wMq
tPnivi q dtU I tV GK ARwbZ we tqi wPy |

cUP.
AvRKvj apKkxi gmj gvbiv bvgvDrmtai e'vcvci tZgb GKUv AvMh t Lvg
bv| evti K md`vi wK bRi md`vi vKtZ Drmtai `b AvM t tK mg -Mtg
Kx th Avb>` Sti Sti cotZv| Zxa` ntb cto hvl qv gvbti i gLi Z tK
AmbYKZ GK Abmej Avb>` i Aetj k dtU DVtZv| GLb GB gvb| t jv tKb
thb LwbKuv Pctm tMq| fjb Avi Zvi eqmx KwZcq hK Ovov Drmtai
e'vcvci Avi Kviv tZgb GKUv AvMh tPvL cto bv|
Gi KviYI th AviwK gnrRb Rvrb bv Zv bq| Rvrb, Zte wKQey tZ cvti bv|
thme c j`l Zvi gtbvctj i KviY wQj N tmB evti K md`vi wK bRi md`vi,
PwZk Mvoqv wK tmvtgk i MvoqN Zviv tZv tbB GLb| Kvji tKvb AU
Avj Mvj tZ X tK tMq Zviv N tK ivL tmB Lei!
evtQ t i t vKvb Pv tL tZ emtj AvRKvj bvbv K_v tftm Avtm AviwK gnrRtbi
Kvrb| GwKb tgsj we bwK AvRKvj i pevti i Lzevi Avtm bvgvDrmtai wei t x
`xN`eqvb ivL |
K_wU tmm b fjbB etj wQj AviwK gnrRbtK |
cUZ i pevci Lzevi Avtm nviq-nvj vj, Kueiv-mMxiv vbn Avi tenkZ-
t`vhtLi eqvb thb tkl ntZ Pvq bv GwKb tgsj wei i pevci gvbtKi e'vUwi
tRvocj vntU PvR` qvi Rb` cvVvrbv nq etj fj ygvw`4b gmwR t i Qvt` I tV
AvRvb t`q tmB mvtv evti vUvq| AvRvrb c tbi wgvU ciciB Bvgv mvtntei
eqvb i i` nta hvq| bvgvRi wba` Z mgq tmvqv GKUv ntj l eqvb tkl ntZ
ntZ tetR hvq t` oUv| bvgvR Avi gpbvR tZ wgtj AvovBUvi Avtm tKD wK Avi
gmwR` t tK tei tZ cvti?
apKkx t t k tbi c hix Re'vi Lvj vmxm gggj we t` i tKD tKD bwK t i tMv
tMv Kti IVtj ZLb eys GwKb tgsj we Rvnbvctgi Rj s-AwMie wefwv Kv t tL
ev` e RMtZ wcti Avtm |
tMj R`evi GwKb tgsj wei `xN`eqv tbi tenki f vMB wQj bvgvDrmetK wNti |
Bmj wq Zgi tbi I qvR Kitz Kitz wZwb Avmj c hix w i i` Kti b |

: nvtRivtb gRuj kvb, thB Zgi tbi K_v Ktq tMqB AvKvtq bvg`vi mi`vci
t`v Rvnu, th Zgi tbi ivn Rxb-hvcB Kti tQb e'ev Av`g t tK bex Bei wng
Avj vBunm vj vgn tmB Zgi tbi bvg Bmj wq Zgi t | G Zgi t tetnkZx
Zgi t | cUZ`K gmj gvtbi DvPZ tmB Zgi t tgvZvteK tRb`wM v Rvb Kiv |
gmj t tfttQ, Gici eys Bvgv mvtne Ab` c hix Ptj hvte| gvtm ASZ
`R`evi Zvi gL GKB eqvb i b tZ i b tZ gmj t i Zv gL` nta tMq | wKs`
AvR th Gici Avtiv wKQey t b wZwb N Gi avi Yv Kvivi B wQj bv |
: teiv` ivtb Bmj vq, kKb c`xuv bvcvK c`x | cPv-Mjv RxeR` LvBtq Zviv
tcU fivq | KKi h`vgb bvcvK, kKbI Z`vgb | GKUv bvcvK cvL c`e eQi
wKgj MvOUvq Gtm emv evtU | Av`Qv evUk | MvtQi Xvj -cvj vq Z Avi gvBbtI i
`Lj v tK bv | wKs` kKb WwBK`v Avbevi Rb` cvw evj w` qv w` vMv Drmtai
tMivtgi gmj gvMvYi hvL b wKZve tgvZvteK vej Kj nvi vq |
th gmj t GtZv`Y Rvqvbvrti w tK ZvKtq wbevi PtE Zmweni `vbw v wQj
Avi gbthvMm Bvgv mvtntei eqvb i wQj N Zviv thb wKQv btoPto etm |
GKm t A t b K t P v L G w K b t g s j w e i t P n v i v D c i w` i n q |
DEi tKvYvq emv wQj fjb | Zvi Avtkcvtk thb GKUv g`y `Ab tkvb hvq |
GwKb tgsj wei eStZ ewK v tK bv, G `Atbi i i`Uv tK Kti tQ | Zey I w tK
ZvKvq bv tm | tKD GKRb wgvvgtb KtE etj I tV N ObRi md`vci i Avgtj
Gme K_v K b bvB K`vb?0
cvk t tK Avti KRb etj N
: KBtj wK Avi Bvgv wZ`vKZ?
gmj t i tKD tKD I B tKvYvi w tK wcti ZvKvq | wKs` tK etj tQ K_wU wK
eys I V t Z bv tcti tdi Bvgv mvtntei eqvb gbthvM t`q | mj Kti tKvrbti
AvqvZ hLb tZj vl qZ i i` nq, ZLb axti axti `AbUv t t`tg hvq |
fjbti gL Av`vs`-i t b AviwK gnrRb tKvrbv cUZDEi Kti bv | AtbK`Y
bxie t tK Avcb gtbB thb etj N
: Drmtai Z Kvdti WwKv nq bv | hvi Ljk tm Avtm | bv AvBtj B ev Kx?
bvgvDrmtai AvtqvRb Kti Zvi jvf`wZ Kx? Mtgi gvb| t jv GKUv w`b
Avb>`-cuz`Ki t GB tZv! wKs` I mgvbx cxti i gvi` t i wei`xvPi t y bvgv
Drme Avi KtZv w`b m p f v t e Kiv hvteN AviwK gnrRb tm Avk`vq wKQv ZU`
ntq I tV thb | AvRKvj AtbtKB I mgvbx cxti i gvi` n l qvi cUZ AvMh nta
I V t Q | eonv qvi I w tK cUZ Nti GKRb Kti Zvi gvi` cvl qv hvte | hviv
LwbKuv A`weEevb, Zv`i tenki f vMB cxi gL nta cotQ | tm Zj bvq

DZivkv cvti i M0g ,tj vZ KgB ej v Pij | cxi-gpi t i GB til qvR eu eQi AvM t_tK Pij AvmtQ | wKŠ nVr Kti teuki fM gvby cxigLx ntq cotj v tKb, Zv tevSv gKwKj | cxi ivl bmk Btj Kkfb hvte, AvRKvj Ggb K_vl tkvbn hvq |

Oq.

kKbivl wK el eWÄi nmve tgb Pij ? Ab tKvbn w b bq, wfbetKvbn mgq bq, wK bvgvDrmtei mUvq tKb Zviv Dto Avmte IB wkgj eNwUz? nqtZv Zvt i I Kvj Avb AvtQ | K0P0vi dj ,tj v tKtvi Qwotq Zvi tY DcbxZ ntq jvtj jvj ntq DW t tL kKbivl eStZ cvti, Gevi eSt thtZ nte IB w tK, t apcKkx Mtq | nqtZv Zviv gvBUvMv vi tet mrc0vtqi gtZv hvhvei | GK tvtb tenk w b gb wUKvtZ cvti bv | ZvB Dto Avtm GLvtb, gvm t0gvm ci Dto hvq Ab tKvbn MŠte |

G eQi kKtbi j wKQlv AvtMfvMB thb Pij GtmQ | mte dv0p gvfm gvSvgnS | dv0tb kKb GtmQ wkgj MtQN G K_v ej tZ cvite bv tKD | Zvt i AvMgtbi mgq tkl tP, Kqvkv hLb cxi vcyi j b nq apcKkx t_tK | tmw b mKvj t_tK fjeb Aviwk gnrRtbi mt1/2 wQ | gnrRb Zvi wj tR etm mj Kti teuj v-j w t i i cjl coiQ | gvbylv hLb cjl -cvtV gMenq, ZLb kzv I fvij vevmvq fjebi gv_v btq Avtm thb | GKavtb weeY0q cjl_i c0v ,tj vi w tK ZwkTq Aviwk gnrRb cv Kti :

tkvb tkvb ep we0zt e cAvbb
cjl_extZ LvZ AvtQ P0uK fjeb |
Pur bvtg tm_v AvtQ GK m vMi
cUvi minZ Zvi weev we t |
cUvi Dci Zvi fir³ bwn c0Y
t eZv ewj qv mvaYcUvti bv gvfb
tmB t tL cjl_extZ wMtq cUveZx
KZ gtZ m vMt i w t j b wZ |

gvSLvtb wmgq t q fjebN

: AvvQv KvKv, we0i cwi Pq Kb Z?

Aviwk gnrRb cjl_Uv eU Kti fvOv Avj wgi vi ZvK t_tK DBtvcKvq Lvl qv tgvUv Avti KuU eB Gtb evi KtqK gj vtU Pgy tLq tPvtLi mgtb tgtj ati | Zvi

wcZvi Kvij i kv tmiU, ZvB hZAwZP KgwZ tbB | kv wU Lij Aviwk gnrRb we0t e-m0uKZ tkw cvVceR Zvi we wwi Z cwi Pq t q | i aywK we0? wM, mi tZx, B t, k t PZb, eiev epPvixmn Avt v KtZv KtZv bvg, wK gtb ivL tZ cvti bv fjeb | mgq tctj c0qB fjeb Pij Avtm Aviwk gnrRtbi wj tR, w0we0gtb tkvfb Gme kv t0q gvby MtYi K_v |

nvUevi wQj etj tmw b t0cj Mvrtj ewo wdti Avtm fjeb | Aviwk gnrRb mub mvi tZ MvgQv Kuta cKti i w tK cv evovq |

tmw b tRv0c jvnuU t_tK ewo bv wdti Aviwk gnrRb tmvRv Pij Avtm apcKkx w Nxi w tY c0to | c0toi I ci wotq Acj K ZwkTq v tK wkgj MvQvvi w tK | ZwkTq v tK tN tY | Zvici wkgj MvtQi Zver kKb Dto Pij c00ggLv | tdi cvK tLq cje | tktl cvK tLq Nj tZ v tK Aviwk gnrRtbi gv_v I ci | mUvi Avtj v AUkvti tKD nqtZv j t Kti w Nxi c0to GKwK wotq v Kv Aviwk gnrRbtK | t vKvfb etm kKtbi DovDwo t tL evt0 t vKvb vi tft0, c0Zw bB tZv kKbiv Gfvte I ovl wo Kti, AvR Avi bZb Kx!

IB ct_B wdiwQj fjeb | nvU hvqub, cje M0tg wMtq0j Kx thb GK KvR | Ab tKvbn wPŠvq gMe_vKvq tm tLqj KtZ cvti w ZvB gv_v Dci kZ kZ kKtbi I ovl wo |

w Nxi c0to Aviwk gnrRbtK t tL gtK wovq tm | wKŠ tmw tK tLqvj tbB gnrRtbi | Zvi w0 wbeX DoŠ-kKtbi SvtKi w tK | Zv j t Kti Dcti i w tK tPq AevK nq fjeb | gv t k wK ctbi nvZ Dcti kZ kZ kKtbi DovDwoi k Aetj vKb Kti Zvi wFZiUv Avbt tbtP I tV | eo eo Wvbnv kuB kuB Kti evZvm KvUvi k0 tkvbn hvq | Wvbn SvcUvtbvi evZvm Gtm jvtM fjebi Mtq |

PwKtZ fjeb ZvKvq Aviwk gnrRtbi w tK | t0vZ tRvo Kti KvD tK thb c0vg Rvbt0 tm | DoŠ-kKbt i eSt? fjebi gtb nq, Aviwk gnrRbtK tK t ti tLB eSt cvK Lv t0 kKtbi j |

fjeb fvij vfvte gnrRtbi w tK ZwkTq wev ŠZ nq | gnrRtbi P tM Z Ak0 wPeK tetq ti v gk etK Mvotq cotQ | gntZ g tLi nwm Davl nq fjebi |

: Avctb Kub tZ tQb KvKv?

Aviwk gnrRb GtZv tY tUi cvq Zvi cvtk th tKD GKRB wotq |

: bvn, KB?

: GB th Avctbi P t cwb!

: bv, kKtbi Dob t`Lvi j wM Dičc ZvKvqv wQj vg Z| eqmx tPvL, tenk mgq wKQyt` Levi cvti bv|

te`bvi Ak0 Avi eqmx tPvtLi Mwj Z Rtj i c0f` tevSvi Avb ntqtQ fjetbi | Zey tm Aviwk gnrRtbi gftLi w`tK Zx`le`w0 tdtj | Gevi tMvOmbi kA i`btZ cvq| Aviwk gnrRtbi e`Ki wfZi t`tK A`u0 tMvOmbi t`t f`tm Avtm| G Kvbwi wmwve tgj vtZ cvti bv fjetb|

: KvKv, mwZ` KBi`v Kb Z Avctb KubtZtQb bv?

Aviwk gnrRb w0c| kKtbi `j DoftZ DoftZ tdi wkgj MvQUvtZ wMtq etm| c0Zw kKtbi tPvL thb Gw`tKB w0e0, Aviwk gnrRb thfvte t`LtQ Zvt`i wK lBfvte|

: apKkxi c_-NvU, Avmgvb-Rwgb Avi gbni Rjv thgb AvgtMv Avcb, wK GB kKb_j vl thb HiKg| KE Kvj aBiv Zviv GB MvQUvtZ AvBm`v etm, tdi DBo`v hvq| KLb AvBj Avi KLb tMj N` Zvi wKQB eBSv DVtZ cwii bv| tKgb KBi`v th mgq PBj`v hvq! Zl gtb nq, mviv eQiB ejs kKp_jv GB wkgj MvQUvtZB AvtQ| G_j vti QvBov hvBtZ gbUv tKgb Rwb Kti |

nvmtZ nvmtZ fjetb etj N`

: QvBov Avi KB hvBtbe? lB tZv Avctbi ewo| KvBj mKvtj Ngj fv0tj B tdi t`LtZ cvteb|

GKwU `xNRym t0to Aviwk gnrRb ewoi Dft`tk` cv evovq| LmbKuv c_ GwMtq w`tq fjetb Pftj hvq Rvgvtj i t`vKvtbi w`tK|

tmw`tbi ci Aviwk gnrRbtK Avi apKkx M0tg t`Lv hvqwb| ciw`b mKvtj, gqj MÄ tUb t`kb t0to Pftj tMftj, Aviwk gnrRb| G Rbtgi gftZv GB t`kb t0to hvq|

Kj Zjvq AAvb ntq cto wMtqQj | mevB aivavi Kti eo Ntii `vl qvq wbtq tkvqvq| Li Li ktA nv gftL eo eo kym lVw`ii` nq| tPvL`0wU AvatLvj v| cft`le` dufK AveQv gwY t`Lv hvq| tmB tPvL thb tPvL bq, mthP`Wjetb Kvtj i we`wi Z Avmgvb|

tRv0c`jv mi Kwii nvmcvZvtj tbqvi Rb`wi Kkv Avbv nq| wi Kwii wus wus kA Avi gqj MÄ tUftbi Kdg Kdg uBtmtj i mft` Aviwk gnrRtbi AvZw Dto hvq Rxeftbi D0v w`tK|

mvZ.

md`vi ewoi `wftY wFuvq kbftLuj vi cvtk ev`wFuvnb`0gx cwiz`v K`ix l Zvi t0Uv tevb hgbvi mft` GLb Gtm RftU0 Zvt`i exv gv| GftZw`b gvBU`vtM`vq cft`i KvtQ wQj | KwWb ti vtM Avmvs`ntq cft` kh`vkqvq nevi ci exv`0Kb`vi KvtQ Pftj GtmftQ|

md`vi ewoi ivbuevbt; DftVvb-NvUv SvoftgvQ, LoweQwvj i Kvtbv, avbwm`x Kti tMvjvq DVvtbv BZ`w` KvrKvg Kti K`ixi msmvi Pftj | GftZv eo ewoi t`Lfvj tZv Avi wbiwzi GKvi cft` mae bq| evBtii Kvr`tjv bv nq Rfve Avj x`wKsev fjetbi, Ntii KvtR wbiwzi mve`wYK mft`x AKvj weaev K`ix| GK cv tLuv| nuUftZ tMftj thb Kvr ntq cto hvevi Dc`m`g nq|

K`ixt`i t`vPvj `v`g NiUv So-Rftj tft0 tft0 cotQ| `vgti Dctii w`Kuvq k`vl jv Rftg k`vl jvi lci wevfboc`i MvQv MmRftqtQ| wbtPi w`Kuv gnuU So-ev`tj fv0tZ fv0tZ tKvtbv i Kftg wftK AvtQ, aftm cotZ cvti th tKvtbv mgq| wK thb gvBU`vtM`vi dfti ÷ Awdftmi aYsmvetkl | GKUvtZ gvbtli emwZ, Ab`Uv wkvvtj i N` e`eavb tKej GUKz| tmB Kte ti ft`b PwK`vi ktbi e`tj tevW`Awdm t`tK w`wjt`di `0evb wUb Gftb `vgti Dci Pvcov w`tqQj | eufki Pftj i lci wUftbi Pvcov| Xuvv tbB, ewE`wKsev tcti Kl tbB| wUftbi `0gv`vq j`v`ftUv KuUevBov AvovAwmo i Bftq eufki gv`vq tgvUv Zvi tcv0tq gnuUftZ cftZ t`qv ntqtQ; So-Zcvtb wUb`tjv hvftZ Dwoftq wbtZ bv cvti | `wftYi eukSvoUv bv `vKftj `ekvL gvBm`v Zcvtb KteB bv Dwoftq wbtZv PvcovUv|

apKkx t`kb eivei cteN` thLvtb fjjyggwft`tbi ewoN` lLvtbB wQj ti ft`b PwK`vtii emZwFuv| eo w`jtLvjv gvbt wQj tm| cKZ bug Kx wQj `0gxi N` K`ixi gv GftZw`tb ejs Zv fftj tMftQ| RvbtZv bwk tmvqvgi Avmj bug? nqtZv RvbtZv| nqtZv tKvtbv GK Mfxi ivftZ tVutU tVwU Avi `xNj Pftj wevj KvUftZ KvUftZ ti ft`b PwK`vi `xtK etj wQj evc`v`vi t`qv cKZ bvg| wKs` GftZw`tb wK Zv Avi gtb AvtQ!

thSetb bwk K`ixi evc cft`i t`k ti ft`b wMtqQj | eQi `0eQi t`tK kb` nvtZ wdti Avtm wRv wFuvq| KftZv gvbt B tZv tmB t`tK hvq| wdti Kwmo Kwmo UvKvi gwj K ntq| wKs`tmB fVw` tRvftUw K`ixi evtci |

ti ft`b t`tK wdti BDwbqB Awdftm PwK`vtii PvKwi wbtqQj | ti ft`b tdiv, ZvB M0tgi tjuKRb Zvi cKZ bug fftj WwKftZ`ii` Kti ti ft`b PwK`vi etj |

M0tgi tenki fVw gvbt ZvtK tgvUvtgnuU mgxn Kti PjftZv| ivZ-weivftZ Avmvg aiftZ `vbr cftj k M0tg Gftj c0tg tZv ti ft`b PwK`vtii ewoftZB hvte| Avmvgi

emo wK Avi crij k wPtb? ti 1/2p PwK`vi wPwbq bv w`tj crij tki mva` wK M0g t`tK Avmwig cvKovl Kti tbqv!

tKl eqtm nudwib tivMuv teo wMtqUj | ZtZw`tb PwKwi tgcq`l crijtq hvq | ti 1/2tbi cwietZ`Ab` PwK`vi wbtqvM t`qv nq | tftewQj , AvRxeb eyS Pvi k0UvKv teZtbi PwKwi Uv KitZ cvi te tm | Zv Avi ntj v KB?

tKltgl tmwi embtq weu Kitzv tRvocjvrvtU | K`ixi gv evbtZv tetZi tgvov, Avi ti 1/2p PwK`vi tmwi | wKŠ`Gme tetP Avi K0UvKvB ev cvl qv hvq | PwKwi hvl qvi ci Rvgj wgv qv t`vKvB wQj fimv | m`vBcmZ emkKtZ wbtZ cvi tZv | emk Kitz Kitz GKw`b emki Lvzi me c0v cY`ntq hvq | t`bv cwitkva Kitz Kg`vtg tetQ t`q emZ wFUVUv | eo t0tj gvBU`vtMv`vq wetq`v Kti ZtZw`tb Ni RvgvB |

md`vi emotZ KvR Kitz Avmv GK Kvgjvi mt1/2 wetq ntqUj K`ixi | wBR emoi eQiwKv Kvgj v, wetq KtitQ M0tgiB tqtq | ZvB`qciek ntq bRi md`vi kYtLvjvi cvtk RvqMuv w`tqUj | tqtq-RvgvBi meyta ti 1/2p PwK`vi `x Avi wKtkvix hgbvtK wbtq tqtqi Nti Avtkq tbq |

wetqi Q gvfti gv`vq Biviv t`tK evj wZ fiv Rj Zj tZ wMtq Biviv q cto Wvb cv Uv tft0 hvq | gym wZtbK weQvbrq cto t`tK Avcbv-Avcub fivOv cv tRrov tj tM hvq etU, wKŠ`ZtZw`tb `vqg wbi`ft k |

cv fivOvi `k wK ctbi w`b ci tRjv knii gkui nvofvOvi Wv`vi Ltqi `et`i fivOvi tZj AvbtZ hvevi bvg Kti gqvj MÄ tU`tbi Qrt` Kti tmB th tMj Zvi `vqg, wclitj v bv Avi |

K`ix nqtZv RvbtZv, Zvi fvftM` GiKg wKQb Nu`te | wd eQi KtZv Kvgj v Avftm G M0tg | tKD tKD M0tgi Mixe Nti wetq`v Kti wPw`tbi Rb` t`tK hvq | Zte tewki fvMB eQi `jeQi t`tK tdi Pj hvq wBR wBR wKvbrq | IB th c0p M0tgi ifngwZ wK gvftj KvN` K`ixi gtZv fvM`vNz h0zX | Zvivi tZv Ni tetawQj iwob `c0tPvtL wbtq | wKŠ`KB, Zvt`i Kvgj v tmvqvgxv tZv Avi Gtj v bv wclti |

Nti i`vl qvq etm K`ix QfU Pj v tU`tbi w`tK ZwmKtqUj tmw`b | IB th Zvi `vqg Qrt`i lci emv | wKQjlv Svcmv, wKŠ`Mvtqi bxj lVU`tL wbu0Z ntqUj th, IB gvbJwUB Zvi tmvqvgx | th wKbv `xi fivOv cvtq gwj tki Rb` Ltqi `et`i KvQ t`tK fivOvi tZj AvbtZ hvft`Q | tmB AveQv t`LvB eyS G Rxtbi tkl t`Lv | Oq gym atj th gvbJ Uvi mt1/2 etki gvPvq j tUvcjU tLtatQ, i 1/2-i tm

KwUtq w`tqQ KtZv ivZn` IB tZv tm | GLtbv eyS tPvtL fvftm tmB `k`, QjŠ-tU`tbi Qrt` bxj lVU`civ AvPb Mutqi tmB gvbJ wJ |

K`ix l hgbvN` GKB fivOv Pvtj i wbtP` tftvbi emem | Zte hgbvi ivbuevov Avj v`v | tKvtl tK LvqN` tm K_v Rvftb bv K`ix wKsev exv gv | tKej t`tL, c0Zw`b cvvZb kmo Kp w`tq, Avvrb tdxl qvj vi mJMUx cvDWvi Mvtq tgtL tmR`tR wbtKtj i tU`tbi Kti tKv`vq thb Pj hvq | wclti tftvbi tU`tbi | eqtm AŠZ K`ixi Pvi wK cvP eQti i tQvU hgbv | tevbtK kvltYi AwaKvi ivtL tm | wKŠ`wKQvej tZ tMtj B eo tQvU0i gvftb bv hgbv | SMov-d`vmv` Kti GtKvfti `dvi dv Kti Qvto |

Nti i gvSLvft ZRft teov | G cvtk K`ix l Zvi c0qvU gv | Avi l cvtk hgbv GKv | K`ix KtZw`b t`tL bv tQvU tevftbi gJ | bxite wbfZz K`ixi wFZiUv Kut`, wKŠ`wKQb ej tZ cvfti bv | tKvftw`b wbtKtj K`ix Nti `vKtj hgbvi Nti i Zjv AvUKvftbi kÄ i btZ cvq | `i Rv w`tq Avi evBti ZvKvq bv K`ix, cvftQ tPvLvftPwL ntq hvq |

ivZfi wU`tbi Pvcov`uk`eukcvZv tetq UKUvk wkuiki Mwtq covi kÄ tkvftb K`ix | GK Gkevi kÄ ntj fvte, GB eyS hgbv Gtm`yvi Lj tJ v | bv, hgbv wclti bv | ivZ tktl tftvi | gqvj MÄ tUv Gtm`vtg apKkx t`-kktb | tUv Qvovi wKQjY ci hgbv Nti Gtm`wKQyLvq wK Lvq bv | Zvi ci Avg Kvfti fivOv PwKtZ itq wbk Ntq Wte hvq |

`cj Mwtq wbtKj | tgtqi muovkÄ bv tctq exv gv hgbvi bvg atj WwtkN : hBgbv... l hBgbv... | giwv wbk? l Wm bv K`vb? mih0Z tWvte | ...

hgbvi DEi tbB | gvfti WrtK nqtZv Ng fvft0 Zvi | wKŠ`tRtM l tV gvfti KvftQ Gtm RvbtZ Pvg bv, tKb WwKtj tMv gv?

wBR tctUi mšwb K_v etj bv gv0i mt1/2N` G tftte tPvtLi Rj SivtZv exv | GLb Avi Stj bv | KtZv Site Avi? tPvL tZv DZivkv Mv0 bq |

M0tgi gvbJ hgbv m0utK`bvbv K_v etj | QyZ WBFvi bwk ZvtK GK ivtZ knii AvštRj v em gwj K mvgwZi mfvcvZi Awftm t`tL tQ | tRvocjvrvtU i gv` t`vKv`vi iBm m`vMi etj wfbek`v | tm etj , hgbv bwk knii tKvftb GK wew`tUi Kvi Lvbrq PwKwi Kti | ivtZi tej vq wVDwU Kitz nq |

tK ivtL Kvi Lei? Kvi GtZv Mi R th, IB wew`tUi Kvi Lvbrq wMtq tLur Kti Avmte? e`-`-` ybqvq th hvi KvgKvftR nqivb |

Zej gvbfti tPvL t`tK mft`tni wPy hvq bv | iv`vq tKD hgbvi w`tK tPvL Ztj ZvKvq bv mZ, wKŠ`tcOb t`tK tXwKi gtZv cvQvq Kvi bv tPvL hvq? IB

th kgtki ZijK`viN gmiRt`i evi`vq `moq wbRiB ARvtš- Zvi AvotPvLI w`i nq hgbvi cōvrt`tk|

tcQtb tK Kx ej tj v, tK DZivkv cftoi tZizj MvtQi KvKc`fjxZ Lvl qv cvKv tZizj t`Lvi gtZv wRtei Rj tdj tj v, tK tj vj c`wō w`tj v Zvi mfxSj `tbi w`tkN l mtei avi avti bv hgbv| apcKkxi tKvb gvbyUv tKvb Lvmj tZiN Zv hgbvi bL`tc` GK g` t`vKvb`vi Rvgvj wgvv Qvov Kviv m½ tZgb K_vl etj bv tm|

md`vi emoi teš nq Avmvi ci wbiwzi m½ mL` Mto DfvQj hgbvi | `cfti tMvmj Ki tZ wMfj cKti i NvUj vq K_v nZv `Rtbi | thw`b tKv_vq| thZv bv, tmw`b mÜvq K`ix Nti wcti tMfj hgbv Gtm GUV tmUv wbtq Mf`_ Rte tqtZ lVtZv wbiwzi m½| Zte Zv Af wKQv b| cvov-cokx`i bvbv K_v tkvfb wbiwz hgbvi e`vcvfi | GKw`b wRÁvmv| KtiwQj hgbvtK| tKvfbv DEi Ktiwb hgbv| tmvRv Pj hvq Pvcovi w`tk| Zvi ci Avi tKvfbw`b wbiwzi gflvgvL nqvb tm|

tevtiv wKsev Avgb tgšmfg KtZv AtPbv Kvgj vi c`f t`tk wetqi cōve wbtq Avtm mj Zvb wgvv | wKš`tkvfbv cōvteB i wR nq bv hgbv| DVvfb fvOv tgvov tctZ t`q mj Zvb wgvvtK| mj Zvb wgvv tevSvtZ tPov KtiN

: KZ Kvj tMivgUvti Kvbv KBi`v i vLwe? ZB fivem gvBbtI Zi mþvg Kti, bv? Avi AgZ Kvi m bv, gv| i wR n| tMivgUvi e`bvq `t Ki Gevi |

mj Zvb wgvv K_v i`tb tKugti AvPj tMvtR hgbv| KōPovi dtj i gtZv jvj nq l tV Zvi `ftPvL| thb LwbK ci tPvL tdtU i³ tei nq Avmte| DfÉwRZ A_P wbp`ti mj Zvb wgvvtK kumvqN

: KB, Avwg Z tMivtgi Kviv KvQ Kbw`b GK tUKv PvB bvB! Avgvi jvBMv tMivtgi e`bvq, Zq w`K bv gvfm gvfm Avgvti cuP k tUKv| tKD Z w`e bv| Zl AZ gv b-m`ftbi `we K`vb?

mj Zvb wgvv Rvfb, AtZv mntr hgbvtK i wR Kivfbv hvte bv| Zeyl tm tkl tPov Kti, evi evi tevSvtZ Pvq| wKš`bv, wKQZB i wR nq bv hgbv| Avi Kōw`b| GB eKUV DPv ntqtQ tmB GK hM AvtM| Kōw`b ci B Stj cote Uvb Uvb `wU gvsmLÉ| ZLb Avi KvK`i Kvi? Rxeftb KvDfK Avcb Kti tbcvb ZvtZB fvtj v| eo tev tZv wbtqQj | civtYi meUKz fvtj vevm tXtj w`tqQj ARvbv-AtPbv gvbyUvtK| wKš`KB tMj tgnivbvi wZwi k nvRvi UvKv? Pj B hw` hvte, cijv bv tnvK nvRvi LvfbK UvKv tZv w`tq thZv cvi tZv| wKš`KB, wKQZB tZv tcj bv tev| bv `vgx, bv tgnivbv| AvcbRb nivvfbvi te`bvq eo

tevtbi gtZv tPvtLi Rj tdj tZ i wR bq hgbv| GK Rxeftb wetqi `va bvB-ev c`Y ntj v, f`wZ Kx ZvtZ?

Zte `cæcj`ti i K_v fjt hvqvb hgbv| eš nevi ci t`tk GKwU gvbyl i Owe Zvi tPvtLi l ci fvtm| hvi gfl apcKkxi cōv`cj`l PwZk Mvoqvi Kōvi gj j x, MvgOvq tcvvfv gv_v| PwZk MvoqvtK KLtbn t`tLwb hgbv, gv-Lvj vi KvQ i`tbQ Zvi K_v| i`btZ i`btZ PwZk Mvoqvi GKwU Owe Kí bv Kti wbtqtQ tm| tmB gvbyUvi bvKUV eyS GB i Kg, gflUv wK GB i Kg| bv bv, l B i Kg| tm nvtU eyS Agb Kti? nivti, emk evRvevi mgq Zvi tPvL `fUv tKgb t`LvZv?

PwZk Mvoqvi m½ Zvi `cæcj`ti i Owei thb wj LfR tctqvQj hgbv| tftē tftē GKv GKv nvtm| nvtZ nvtZ fvOv PwKtZ MovMwo Lvq : ōgiv gvBbtI i j tM Avgvi gfti gvBbtI i Zj bv| nv nv nv|Ō...

AvU.

Gevi GK bZb cōve wbtq Avtm mj Zvb wgvv| cvĀ Kvgj v bq, wGRfUtk gvtQi e`emv AvtQ Zvi | mvMti i evBj v Avi mj gv gvtQi Kvi evi x|

Gevi Kvi cōvte hgbv bv Kij v bv| Zte niv th etj tQ, Zvl wKš`bq| mj Zvb wgvv nvtZ `k UvKvi GKUV tbtU `fR w`q nvtZ nvtZ etj N

: Kó KBiv Avtmb Avctb, Avi AvBtZ ABe bv, hvb| PvPxi jvBM`v cvb-mjcvwi wlvv hvBtqb|

mj Zvb wgvv cvbLvl qv jvj `wZ tei Kti LyLy`ti nvtZ nvtZ etj N

: Avwg Zi weqv w`tZ Agb KiwU UvKvi jvBM`v bvti, gv| tMivtgi gvBq`v, ZvB GBUV Avgvi KZBe`| ešwj hgbv? tn tn tn|...

w`b `ftqK ci w`b-Zwi L wK Kivi Rb`mj Zvb wgvv fvtbtK wbtq Avevi Avtm hgbvi KvQ| kZ ntj l fvt Zvi cōZteKx| ej tZ tMj Zvi tPtq l AwK| fvtbi RvqMvtZB tZv GB fvOv Pvcovq emevm hgbvi | mfl`-`tL, fvtj vq-gt` fvt Avmte bv tZv Avi tK Avmte!

wKš`GtZv ZvovZwo hgbvi gwZMwzi cvieZB nq hvte, Zv fvtwb mj Zvb wgvv| bv, wetq Ki tQ bv hgbv| hvi Owe tm Kí bvi mvZ iO w`tq GtKtQ GK hM ati, th cj`l`tk tm t`tLwb tKvfbw`b, tKej Ašfi i AMg gj`K jvj b Kti tQ GtZvUv eQi, tmB Kw`Z cj`ti i t`Lv bwK tctqtQ hgbv| Zte K_v nqvb| GK cj K t`tLb Rxefti me Ktōi K_v fjt tMfQ tm| Zvi weKj m, tmB

cj "l tK Avcb Kti cvteB | tKvb Mötg Zvi ewo, Kx-B ev bvg Zvi N wKQß Rvrb
bv tm | Rvbte axti axti | mte tZv cÜg t`Lv |
mj Zvb wgvv `ß tVU tetK hvq | KPKtP GKk UvKvi tVUv Rvqgh Ki tZ bv
civi tVvtf thb wKQßv wVß-wVcÜntq l tV tm |
: GBme gvti dWZ evZtPZ dvj v | Zi gZje Kx iwb? Avgvti teB³wZ Kiwe
bWk gvbj Uvi KvQ? weqv eBwe bv Z AvtMB bv KiwZ Avgvti !

hgjv axi kvš-KtÜ etj N

: KB, nív Z evj bVB!

tµva ckwgZ Kti mj Zvb wgvv fjetbi w`tK ZvKvq |

: wKQyKBev bv tZvgiv?

fjet ti ½p PwK`vtii K_v w`tq`ii" Kti | Kxfvte md`vi ewoi wFUVq _vKvi
RvqMvUKztctqUj tmB K_v etj hgjvtK | j wVfi w`tq GK cvtk Gtm `uovq
hgjvi exv gv, tmB mt½ K`ixl |

: t`L hgjv, Zi Avi Avgvi eqtm tZgb tekKg bVB | eQi LvbtKi eo ngv
nqZ | gvBbtI bvbv K_v Kq | K`vb wbtRi wFUVq tZvtK ivLwQ, tnB K_vl Kq |
tmvRv KBi`v K Kvti Pvm ZB? Kvti v j tM gb t`qb-tbqb nBtj bvg-mwKb ej ,
Avgiv bv nq GKw`b wMqv ewo-Ni t`BL`v Avm |

: Avwg th Zvi bvg-mwKb Rvb bv fvB | tnv`b `ßcfti tmevtLvji QwZg
MvOvvi Zj vq Zvti t`Lj vg | gbní Rj vi w`tK ZvKvq i BtQ gvbj vUv | Kx my`i
`ßUv tPvL | Avgvti t`LtQ wK t`tL bVB, nuBU`v tMj Avg evMvbi w`tK |

mj Zvb wgvv Avi `uovq bv | MRMR Kti AvMvg-evMvg eKtZ eKtZ tm nuUv`i`
Kti |

hgjvi exv gv mktã tPvqN

: kig Kti bv Zi? `vgwo tKvbvbKvi ! Avgvti kwš-gZb gi tZl w`we bv ZB |
Kvi kvtc Avgvi GB Mwí k?

nZvkvi `xNRjm tdtj fjetl tdivi Rb` tgvov t`tK Dtv `uovq | gvti w`tK
KovtPvtL KtqK gnZ`ZwKtq t`tK Ni gLx nq hgjv |

tmB `cæcj "l N hgjv hvtk t`tLwQj QwZg MvtQi Zj vq, ZvtK bWk Avti v
eüevi t`tLtQ tm | t`tL cÜY Rpvq bv | cÜZw`b Vv Vv `çfti, ZxVtetiv` gv_vq
wbq hgjv tKb tmevtLvji w`tK hvqN Mötgi tKD Zv eStZ cvti bv |

ci ci KtqKw`b ZvtK l w`tK thtZ t`tL Mötgi RbvKq Zi`Y tek KÜw`b
hgjvi wCQj wbtqUjtj v | Zviv t`tLtQ, tmevtLvji gv tcvwq hgjv QwZg

MvtQi Zj vq wMtq LwbK `uotq cpivq wdti Avtm | tKbB ev tMtv Avi tKbB
ev Gj N Zvi wKQß etS l VtZ cvtj v bv Zi`Yiv | tdivi mgq hgjvi tPvtL-
gtL w`vi`Y welv`i Qvc `úó ntq l tV |

hgjv th QwZg Zj vq hvqN G wbtq bvbv `Äb l tV Mötgrfo | fij ygvw³⁴b,
kgtki Zvj K`vi, fjet wKsev GwKb tgsj wei Kvbl Govq bv | tKvrb K_vq
weklm Kti bv fjet | Kvb fij Ki tZ cvti, wKš` tPvL hv t`tL Zvi AwKvskB
mZ` | Zvb wR tPvtL t`LtZ GKw`b AvtMfvM QwZg MvtQi A`fti kwJetbi
wFZi wbtRtK Avovj Kti etm_vtK |

wKš` tmw`b tKb thb hgjv l w`tK hvqwb | mh`gbni Rj vi cWötg tntj cov
chS-AtcVlvq t`tK Zvi ci wdti Avtm fjet |

Mötg PvDo ntq hvq th, hgjvtK bvgv fZz Avmi Kti tQ | kgtki Zvj K`vi
etj, Aviwk gnrRb bvgvDrmti w`b-ZwíL avh`Kivi ci ciB lB fZziv
MvOvq Avkt wbtZv | Aviwk gnrRb bWk Zvt`i tK t`LtZ tctZv | wZvbB
Zvt`i bvg w`tqQb bvgv fZ | tmB bvgv fZz Avmi, AtZv mntR tQto hvte
bv hgjvtK | KtZw`b bvgvDrme nq bv | Zvb tevanq ivtM-`tL hgjvi Dci
ml qvi ntqQ Zvi |

kgtki Zvj K`vtii K_v tKD weklm Kti wKsev Kti bv | PwZk Mvoqvi l ci th
cixiv ml qvi ntZv, Zvt`i wK tKD t`tLwQj? Aviwk gnrRb th bvgv fZz
t`Lv tctZv, tm K_v Aweklmb ev Kxfvte Kite gvbj? ZvtK tZv Avi Kei
t`tK Ztj wRtAm Kiv hvte bv!

fij ygvw³⁴b etj, PwZk Mvoqvi Dci hviv ml qvi ntZv, Zviv wQj cix | wKš`
Giv fZ | eo Lwem Lvbm | mntR `t nte bv |

Mötgi teš-wSiv etj, bvcvK kixti lB QwZg Zjv w`tq Avmvi mgq tctq
etmtQ |

Gfvte `Äb QovtZ QovtZ mviv Mötg wfbieftc cwi wPZ ntq l tV hgjv |
AvRKvj tKv_vl hvq bv tm | mvivVY NtY aiv Avg Kvvti fvOv PwKtZ`itq
_vtK | MZ `w`b tmevtLvji QwZg Zj vq | thtZ t`tLwb K`ix wKsev Ab`
tKD | tevtbi Rb` gvqv nq K`ixi | `çfti wKsev ivtZ tcvw³⁴fvZ ti tL Avtm
PwKi GK tKvVvq | hgjv KLtV Lvq, KLtV gvW fb fb Kti tcti l ci |
MZ ivtZ `gti `gti tKt`tQ hgjv | tevtbi Kvbq G cvtk tRtM tRtM AvPj
wFwRtqtQ K`ix | tkl ivtZ exv gv Kwa nvZ hgjvi Nti hvq |

: Kx nBtQ Zi hBgv? Avgvti K | KZ mBe Avi GB tkl Kvjtj, gv?

hgpbv`ūnvtZ tPvL gŕtQ gŕtqi gŕLi w`tk ZvKvq| wK gŕtqi gŕL w`i bq Zvi
`wó| Ab`tkvtbv w`tk| tmB`wó thb tPvtLi bq, gŕtbi |
exv gv`ūnvtZ ewoŕtq tŕtqtK eŕK Rwoŕtq aŕi | ū ū `ŕi Kvŕ` hgbv| thb tkl
i wŕi i wRØZv wŒLŕZ nq| wbi`wZ, fĕb, Rŕve Avj x wKsev cokŕ`i i Ng
ŕfŕ0 tMŕ0 nŕZv tmB eŕŕw`xY`µ> b aŕwtŕZ| ciŕōtgi ewo t`tK Kvŕi
Mj vLvKwii tkvb hvq|
ŕducŕtZ ŕducŕtZ hgbv eŕj Œ
: Avgvi `ŕb cijv nBj brŕi gv|
: Kx Zi `ŕb Avgŕi K?
: tKgtb KB| Awig Zvŕi ai evi PvB, QŕBevi PvB| wKŠ`tm th aiv t`q bv| tml
eŕS Avgŕi teBk`v ŕŕte gv? Zug KI gv, Awig wK teBk`v?
: Awig wK tnB K_v KBwŕi Kbw`b?
: ZvBŕj Zvŕi QŕBevi cwii bv K`vb? tm Avgvi j ŕM K`vb K_v Kq bv?
hgpbv K_v AMŕcŕvZ wKŒB eŕŕZ cvi bv exv gv| Zvi gŕLi cŕxY Pvgov
KŕŕK wŕtq Ki`Yv avivi mwŕ nŕtŕQ| KŕZvKvj exv nwmŕZ cvi bv| nwm thB
ZŕZ, Avŕ0 tKej `ŕL-Kŕŕi Œc| NvZK eqm tKto wŕtŕQ gŕLi nwm|
ZŕZŕŕŕY`i Rvq Gŕm `wŕtŕQ K`ix| KvŕK tŕZ Pvg tevŕ? tK tm? kŕŕki
Zvj K`vŕi K_v wK Zvntj mZ`Œ Gme K_v gŕb cŕo tMŕj ŕq tŕtq ZwoNwo
PwKi tKvYvq Gŕm `wŕq K`ix|

bq.
cŕZw`b dŕŕii bvgŕŕi ci gŕvŕŕŕi AvMgnŕZ`gmnj ŕi wŕtq GwKb tŕŕŕ
wRwKi-AvRKvŕi gk_j nŕtq cŕo| wgŕŕi Mv j wMŕtq tgnivŕei wfZi eŕmb
wZw, Pvicŕŕk tMvj nŕtq gmnj MŕY| wRwKi `i` nŕj Kue tkl mw`i tŕŕi cv
Kŕi GwKb tŕŕŕŕ mevi wfZi cvK cil qvi w Mŕŕii GkKŕi RRev dq`v Kivi
tPŕv Pvj vq| Œŕ Rŕeŕb gŕ` Kiv tŕŕi ŕjvi teWi fVMB eqŕmi wŕŕP Pvcv
cŕo tMŕQ| Zŕe th Kŕw GLŕbv Gŕbv gŕ` Avŕ0 cŕZw`b I ŕjvb evi evi
Avl ovŕZ ŕŕKb|
Œj v Bj vnv Bj v-wŒN Kwj gv ZvBŕŕ`evi AŕaŕUv cv Kŕi wKŒŕY wRwKi Pj ŕZ
ŕŕK| wKŠ` GwKb tŕŕŕŕ cwZ tkiŕi mŕi gmnj MŕY gv| j cvŕKi wRwKŕi
cwii cYŕŕte kmj nŕtq cotj tkl ŕŕl Bj & Bj & aŕwbi D`Pwi Z nŕZ ŕŕK mevi
gŕL| GkKŕi Pŕg gnŕZ`gvi ŕKi wmdvZmn cwii cY`bvq Rcv dmiZ wK Av

ŕŕK! mgŕeZ Bj & Bj & aŕwbi D`PviŕY cvKv gmnŕŕ`i wfZiUvq ŕg ŕg kŕ
ŕŕV| tŕŕi wK gŕŕi ElvKŕŕj gmnŕŕ`i `ŕivŕv-Rvbvŕv Aei`x ŕvKvq tmB
kŕUv Avŕiv teW Kŕi evŕŕ| Bj & Bj & aŕwbi mŕŕŕ t`qj Kvcv ŕg ŕg kŕ ŕVŕj
GwKb tŕŕŕŕ wRwKi ŕwgŕtq eŕj Œ
: gmnj eŕŕb tKing, AvcbŕŕMv wRwKŕii mŕŕŕ ingŕŕi tŕikZvMY AvBmv
thvM`vb KiŕQ| tŕvi tm cob j v Bj vnv Bj &.. |
wRwKi tŕŕl GwKb tŕŕŕŕ wei cŕŕŕi nvZ AKŕm`ŕ nq| gŕvŕŕŕi `i`ŕZ beŕŕq
cvŕKi Dŕŕŕŕ`i` I mvj vg cvŕŕŕ-cŕZw`b G tŕŕi cvŕ Kŕi ŕŕKb :
Œbv Avgvi Kv bv j Œb tm tnv bmeZ
tgŕi tMvmŕv tK Kŕŕev`i tLv`vq|...Œ
Uvbv mŕi tŕŕi cvŕŕŕ-Aei`x `ŕii Kvŕvŕ cil qvi w Mŕŕii KvŕQ wgbwZ
Rvŕvŕŕŕ
: tn iverŕj Avŕj vqxb, g`v Avi gŕ`bv t`Lvŕvi AvŕM Zug AvgŕŕMv gŕZ
di gŕB| bv| tZvgvi nmeŕei i l Rv tŕŕevŕŕŕi mvgtb `wŕBqv h`vb KŕŕZ cwii,
Avmŕŕv ŕZy Avmŕŕv vgy Avj vBKv Bqv i vmj vj w, Avmŕŕv ŕZy Avmŕŕv vgy Avj vBKv
Bqv nmeŕv w...
`xN`cŕPk eŕŕii cŕZw`b gŕvŕŕŕ GwKb tŕŕŕŕ g`v-gŕ`bv t`Lvi evmbv
KŕZevŕi th e`ŕ KŕŕŕQb cvK gveŕ`i KvŕQ, Zvi wmvve ARvŕv| wKŠ`gveŕ
Zvi gtŕŕevAv AvŕI cŕY Kiŕŕv bv|
Zel`tm cŕŕE Av`vevb G ElvKŕŕŕ i tbc` Kvj wacŕŕi lci| gZŕi GKw`b
AvŕM nŕj l wZw Zvi evmbv cŕY Kiŕebŕ tmB cŕZxŕŕvq AvŕQ GwKb tŕŕŕŕ
ŕŕŕŕi Nb Kŕqv`ŒbElv| tmw`b dŕŕii bvgŕŕ tŕŕl cŕZw`b Kvi gŕZv GwKb
tŕŕŕŕ kZ tKŕŕk Kŕi l gmnj MŕYi Kŕŕe wRwKŕii RRev dq`v KiŕZ
cviŕŕv bv| eK Kvcv kŕŕZ mevB Rŕŕŕŕ gmnŕŕ`i Pvi t`qj ŕŕ` Kŕi kxZ
wfZŕi l thb tŕŕK eŕŕŕQ|
nvj Kvŕtq wRwKŕii Rj mv l gŕvŕŕŕ tŕvLZmi Kŕi gmnj ŕi mŕŕŕ GwKb tŕŕŕŕ
gmnŕŕ`i evi`vq Gŕm `wŕq| eŕŕi gŕZv Kŕqv cotŕQ| ŕŕvZ mvgtbi
wRwKŕiUv ŕŕŕŕ`wŕŕŕŕŕ nq bv| tŕŕŕŕŕi mvgtb thb GKUv mŕd` c`ŕkŕŕ`
ŕŕj AvŕQ| gmnj ŕi tKŕ tKŕ BZŕ`Z evi`vq `wŕtq| Pŕi l gvcj vi Uv
ŕŕŕŕ Kŕi gv`vq Avi Mj vq tŕŕŕŕ KŕŕKŕb NigLx nq, ewKiv Aeŕŕe
a`vbgMŕŕi Œc Gŕb t`vUvbvq ŕŕŕŕQ|
GwKb tŕŕŕŕ wei Aeŕŕe wŕŕŕŕ Œc| tm wK w`Nxi AMŕgi mŕd` AŒKŕŕii
tŕŕŕl Mŕv Kŕqvŕi K_v ŕŕevŕ, bwK AZŕŕŕi tŕŕŕŕŕ ŕŕŕŕ tŕŕŕŕŕ wKŕev

fuei Z tKvrbv cwi Kí bvi K_v fvetQ, Zvi tPniv t`tL gmnij Mv Zv etS lVtZ
cvti bv| tKej Abgvb Kti tbq th, Bvgv mvtne AvR tKvrbv Kvi tY e`wZe`-t
fj y ggvw4b `tivrvi Zvj v j wMtq Gukb tgSj wei mvgtb wmtgtUj wcvj vi Uvq
tVm w`tq `uovq|

GtZv`Y Gukb tgSj we thb fj y ggvw4tbi cZx`vq wQj | Pr`ti XvKv mevi
gtLi w`tK GKevi tPvL ejj tq tm eY`v`i` Kti MZivtZ t`Lv GK A`M`Z
tLvqvti K_v| gmnij Mv tKŠZnjx `wotZ tLvqve eY`Bkixi tPniv w`tK
ZvKvq|

Gukb tgSj wei G wPivPui Z Af`vm th, wotRi ev Mõgi tKvrbv cõt½ K_v ej tZ
tMtj cõt½ Ab` cõt½ w`tq`i` Ki`te| wotRi tLvqvti eY`v`w`tZ wMtq mnm`
Kvj c`teP AvRR wgmni bvgK tKvrbv GK ev`kv KZ`R t`Lv tLvqvti eY`v`
w`tZ`i` Kti tm|

AvRR wgmni GK ivtZ tLvqvti t`tL th, mvZwU `j Krv Mvfx`K mvZwU kvY`Kv
K½vj mvi Mvfx tMvMõtm tLtg tdj tQ| Avtiv t`tL mvZwU meR l mvZwU i`
avtbi kxl |

AvRR wgmni t`Lv tmB tLvqvti Zvõei tKD Ki`Z cvi tJv bv, tcti wQj
tKej ew` bex BDMpl |

AvRR wgmni tK, Zv Rvrbv bv ap`Kkx Rvtg gmiRt`i gmnij t` fj y ggvw4b
wKsev kgtki Zvj K`v`i` gtZv tKD tKD nqtZv G ev`kvni bvg i`tb`vKte|
Zej G gntZ`Zv`i KvtQ G bvg bZb etj gtb nq| AvRR wgmni KZ`R t`Lv
tLvqvti eY`v`w`tZ wMtq Gukb tgSj we BDMpl bex Avi Rtj Lv weiei
tcõgvcvL`v`bi eY`v`w`tZ Kmj Kti bv| kv`ewY`Z tcõgvcvL`v`bi wfZi
eviv`vq`Évqgvb gmnij t`i Avgfj wbgw4Z Kti Gukb tgSj we Zvi t`Lv`t`cõ
eY`v`i` Kti |

tkl ivtZi tLvqve wgv`v nq bvN G K_vl `š`iY Kwi t`q mevBtK| th tLvqve
tm t`tL tQ, Zv me`tn Kvthteti wKQjv AvM gntZ`P|

ap`Kkx t`tK t`ij j vBb mgvš`v j Ptj tMtQ tFiY cj ch`š`- Zvici j vBb
civõg w`tK ewK wotgtQ| Gukb tgSj we tLvqvti t`tL tQ, wK l B RvqMvUvq
gqvj MÄ tUv j vBtbi Dci w`tq bq, wP w`tq Pj tQ| cUP emMAj v tUvUv`K
tUtb wotgt hv`Q``U KõKvq ej`| ej` `yUj gL` úõ t`Lv hvq bv|
cõvrt`k t`tL Zvi gtb nqtQ, l` `U ej` f`ebt`i; Rpvie Avj xi Lo-Luj tZ
th`U evQj AvR ej t` cwi YZ nqtQ|

Gukb tgSj wei K_v tkl ntZ bv ntZ kgtki Zvj K`vi D`P`ti tntm l tV|
m½ m½ Avtiv KtZK gmnij t` cvb Lvl qv`wZ tei ntq Avtm|

wKQjv teRvi KtÉ Gukb tgSj we etj N

: nvmZvtQb K`vb kvgmyfvB? cvi tJ Avgvi tLvqvti Zvõei KBi`v t`b!
tLvqvti Zvõei Ki`Z ej vq kgtki Zvj K`v`i` nvm Davl nq| tm Kxfvte
Ki`te Gi Zvõei, KtZw`b wR t`Lv tLvqvti K_v Gukb tgSj wei wBKU etj
Zvõei tPtqtQ tm|

Gukb tgSj we GKUv `xN`hvB tZvtj | Zvi gL` t`tK`j v cwk`tq tauqv tei nq
wK Doš-Kqvkv mti hvq| evg nvZUv gtLi l ci t`tK mwi tq tm etj N

: Avgvi tLvqvebvUvqN l mgvbx úRt`i gvnw`dj t`BK`v thBUv nww`qv
Ki wQj vgn`tnB wKZveUv`Z KZ tLvqvti Zvõei cvl b hvq| wKŠ` KvBj ivBtZ
tLvqveUv t`BL`v hnb Ng fivB½v tMj, m½ m½ ARyKBiv wKZv`ei me cvZv
DëvBj vg, wKŠ` Avgvi t`Lv tLvqvti Zvõei evBi Ki`Z cvi j vg bv!

fj y ggvw4b Pwei tMvQvUv cvÄv`ei ctKtU ti tL Pr`i Uv fvtj v Kti Mvtq RovtZ
RovtZ etj N

: hv t`L tQb fiv v t`L tQb úRj | tLvqvti dj memtg Avei Dëv Aq| nqZ
AvgtMv tUti Btbi fiv v j vBb`j v DVrtq t`ij tKv`úw`b bZb j vBb emvBe|

gmnij t` fj y ggvw4tbi K_v`i mg`B Rvqvq| wKŠ` Gukb tgSj wei tPniv t`tK
tKb thb`w`õš`i Qvc wgv vq bv| cww`-tKi tmtÉj tRovv nvtZ wotgt tei ntZ
ntZ etj N

: tLvqve eob intm`i | Gi t`f` ešb eo gkukj |

gmnij t` th hvi ewoi w`tK cv evovq| tKD tKD evtQt`i Pr` t`vKvrbv D`t`tK`
Ptj | Kqvkv bv`vKtj jvj mh`t`Lv thtZv c`vKvrbv| evtQ` wgvvi Prtqi
tKZvj GtZv`tY Mi g ntq D`t`tQ wõq| `t`i gqvj MÄ tU`tbi úBtmj tkvov
hvq| g`³`tei w`tK cv evovq Gukb tgSj we|

`k.

tcŠl -gvN gym Rpvie Avj xi Rb` eo w`civ`Ei Kvj | tQvqvQov wKsev tmevtLvj vi
gvv tZv bqB, Mõgi tKvrbv ewoi Avkcvk wKsev Rvgtbi AvBtj l ZvRv Nvm
cvl qv hvq bv| Nvm tbB tZv Mi`-tMvZwvj Lvte Kx? gbni Rj vi avti j`v`j`v`
`v`P MvRtqtQ etU| wKŠ` tRv`Ki DrcvZ GtZv tewk th, ej` `U tK l w`tK
wotgt hvevi mvm cvq bv tm|

Kŏw b AvtM gqvj MtAi GK Mnti i `taj Mvfxi thšwtZ `ŋ ŋUv tgvUv tgvUv
FBmw tRuK XtK ctowQj | i³ thtZ thtZ MvfxUv tkl chš-gtB tMj | eo
fq¼i gbni Rjvi tRuK | mviv eQi Rjvi avti KvQ tRutKi t`Lv cvl qv hvq
bv | ZLb kvcj v-kvj ŋKi wetj tRuK,tjv NvcwU tgti _tK eyS! thB bv kvZi
tgšmg i i" nq, Agwb tRuK,tjv `K gvtQi gtZv i Ktbv RvqMvq DRvtZ _vtK |
tKej i Ktbv Lo Avi Lwj -fwt LvBtq tZv Mi" tgvUv-ZvRv ivLv hvq bv |
wkwkwim³ `pAvm bv ntj Mi"-QvMtj i Mv-MZti i th KgwZ i i" nq!
thLvbuq nmycwtZi ewoN Zvi wKQvUv `wŋtY tij motKi `ŋavti kwUeb |
kvZi i "ŋZvq cvZv,tjv i wKtq tMtj l tMvovi w`Kuvq imKm _tK etj gw
gw Kti l gti bv | G tgšmtg tKv_vl Nvtmi mUvb cvl qv bv tMtj l kwUebi
wFZi tgvUvgyU `pAvm _vtK |
tfvti Kzvkvi Nb eptbi Pv i wKQvUv nvj Kv ntq Gtj Rbve Avj x ej ` `ŋU
tMvqvj Ni t_tK tei Kti Avtb | mcvr mcvr tetZi ewo tLtg ej ` `ŋU i cvQv
dtj dtj DtvQ, Zey Zviv mvgtbi w`K G_tZ Pvq bv | kvZ eyS wbt`tv
ci_tj vtKl KveyKti tdtj tQ!
Rbve Avj x GK nvtZ `wo Avi Ab" nvZ w`tg GKevi G ej t` i cvQv, Avti Kevi
l ej t` i cvQv ati tvj tZ tvj tZ kwUebi w`K wbtq Ptg |
tMvqvj Nti Kvj Lwj -fwt wKQv wQj bv | nvU hvl qv nqwb MZ nvUvrti |
wbiwZtK wbtq fjb wMtqQj gv_pvivq | Rbve Avj xi nvtZ Lwj -fwt tKbvi
gtZv UvKv bv _vKvq nvU wMtq Zv Avi tKbv nqwb | AvtMi nvUvrti tKbv Lwj -
fwt w`tg G Kŏw b Pwj tqtQ | wKŠ MZ ivtZ UKwi tZ GK UKtiv Lwj -w GK
tcvqv fwt l wQj bv | i ayi Ktbv Lo wfwrtq w`tqQj Mvejvq | `ŋGKuv tLtg
ej ` `ŋU gt_ wdwitq wbtqtQ | ZvB AvR tfvti i Kzvkv QvotZ bv QvotZ ej `
`ŋU tK kwUebi w`K wbtq hvl qvi Rb" Zvi AvcŏY tPŏv |
nmycwtZi ewo eivei tLRj MvQUvi KvQ tMtj Rbve Avj x kwUebi wFZi
wKQyGKuv bovPovi kã cvq | ej ` `ŋU nVvr _gtK `wovtj Rbve Avj x l w`K
Avi Avgj bv w`tg `n `n Kti `ŋej t` i cvQv tvj tZ i i" Kti | tftetQ,
_Bmvc-Uvc nte nqtZv!
GKwU KŏKvq KvK Kv Kv ktã Rbve Avj xi gv_vi Dci evi KtqK cvK Lvq |
kvZ-mkvjtj Ai f evZevnx cvwLvi AhwPZ WtK Rbve Avj xi Aeqte wKQvUv
weiw³ fve dtU l tV eB wK |

ZtZvŋtY apKkx t÷kb t_tK gqvj MtAi tUv ūBtmj ewRtq tRjv knii
DtI tK" tQto w`tqtQ | Rbve Avj x Mi" i `wo k³ Kti ati | Aeš cŏYx etj
K_v | tUŋbi mvgtb w`tg hvr Avevi t` ŋo Suc i i" Kti!
apKkx t÷kb tcwítq GK t` o k MR mvgtb G_tj tUv cYŋMvZtZ Pj tZ i i"
Kti | ZLb Avi ūBtmj evtR bv | wKŠ AvR GK Uvrv ūBtmj tetRB Pj tQ |
Rbve Avj x Avtiv k³ nvtZ `wŋRvov ati ej ` `ŋU tK iv`wi Xvj tZ bwtq
t`q | Zey ūBtmj _vtg bv | Rbve Avj xi weiw³ fve Pi tg l tV thb | wBfvti i
DtI tK" GKuv Akv- Mvuj Qto w`tg tm cŏvtZ wdti ZvKvq |
Zvi `wŋ cŏtg BwAtbi tauqv DVv Qvt` i w`K w`i ntj l ci ŋtY tPvL hvq
tLRj MvQUv eivei tij jvBtbi Dci | gwj b kwo cti tKD thb jvBtbi l ci
i tq AvtQ |
Rbve Avj x wPrKvi t` qvi tPŏv Kti | wKŠ GK APvBk fwxZtZ Zvi evK i "x
ntq Avtm | BwAtbi Rvbvj vi evBti wBfvvi wK Zvi mnthvMi gv_v t`Lv hvq |
Zvici Zxe³ ūBtmj ewRtq SKvSK kã Ztj avegyb tUv kwqZ bvx t`nUvi
Dci w`tg Ptg hvq |
Rbve Avj xi nvZ t_tK i wK Ltm ctŏ | ej ` `ŋU iv`wi Avtiv Xvj tZ Ptg tMtQ
ZtZvŋtY | tUŋbi meŋkl ewMuv ZvtK AwZvg Kti tMtj tm GKevi Qvš-
tUŋbi cŏvtZ ZvKvq | tkl ewMi wQvUvq tKD GKRB `wŋtq wPrKvi KtQ
tKej | Rbve Avj x t` ŋo t`q mvgtbi w`K |
hgvvi wŊLwEZ t`tni mvgtb `wovtj Rbve Avj xi gv_vUv GKevi P°i w`tg
l tV | Kvpv i t³ i MtU Pvi w`K thb fvix ntq l tVtQ | wŊLwEZ kvxii bwfi
Dcti i AskUv tklvrti i gtZv wKwUwKi LwEZ tj tRi gtZv PucP Kti nVvr
wbt`R ntq ctŏ |
i t³ wftR tMtQ Zvi gwj b kwo | Dtv`vg `tB GLtBv i³ j vtMvb | AAvb n l qv
t_tK wbtRtK i ŋv Kti Rbve Avj x Mjv tQto wPrKvi Kti KvDtK thb WtK |
KvtK WvKtQ Zv wK tevSv hvq bv | AbvKwLZ fqv n mtZ i i" mvgtb `wŋtq
gvb | eyS Zvi wPivqZ fvlv nwi tq tdtj | ZLb Zvi fvlv Avi ci-cwLi fvlv
gta" tKvBv Zdv _vtK bv Avi |
gvb | i bq, ci i bqN GK ARvZxq wPrKviti cŏtg nmycwtZ, Zvici Zvi teš,
Kb`v Ni t_tK tei ntq Avtm | Av`j Mvtq Ng RovtBv tPvL tij iv`wi w`K
QvU Avtm fjb | cKti i l B avti Kj wMvtQi Avovtj wbiwZtK l t`Lv hvq |

nmvciEz hgbvi wLwEz j vki mvgtb Gtm `uovtbv gvTB gv_v Nfi cto hvevi
Dcug ntj tKD GKRb ZvtK ati tdtj | nmvciEzZi teS AvZwPrKvi Kti
I tV | K0Rb wgtj nmvciEz tK aivawi Kti emoi w tK wbtq hvq |
: Rpvve KvKv, G wK hBgbv?N fjetbi we`sqweo cktf
: gvBqvUv tkl tgl AvZhzv Kij !
: nv weia, G tKvb `k` t` Lj vg Awig |
gzI wK KLtbv GtZv wlog nZ cvti ! ¶wYK AvtMi GKwU mUvb t`n GLb wK
Av0hRi fite `B fvtM fvM ntq AvtQ | fjetb thb wbtRi tPvL tK wekym Ki tZ
cvti bv | tm `0nvtZ GKevi wbtRi tPvL XvtK |
axti axti RbmgvMg evotZ vtK | KqvKvi `taj Avtj vqvb t` Kti nxi K mh©
DukStK w tZ `i` Kti tQ | Rpvve Avj x `Z kuUeb t tK KtqKuv cvZv w0to
Gtb hgbvi Dtvg `#bi Dci weUqtq t`q | GB AaW/bxi w b t½ `b Avovj
Kivi Avt`S tKvrbv c0qvRb AvtQ wK tbB, Zv nqtZv Rvrb bv Rpvve Avj x | Zelj
Zvi wfZi tRtM I tV wevP GK m`fgi AbfWZ | evZvtm `#bi Ici t tK
cvZv t j v cvtQ LtM coje, ZvB tij motKi `0Uv cv_i Kwotq Gtb I t j vi
Ici w tZ hve Ggb mgq g g Sb Sb ka tkvbn hvq | Kvj %ekvLxZ
thfvte AvKvK WtK, kaUv wK tmBi Kg |
hgbvi wLwEz j vki mvgtb hviv `uovtbv, Avi hviv QfU AvmtQ G emoi, I emoi
t tK N Zvt`i mgteZ wPrKvti i wfZi Kvtj v KvKwU Avti Kevi cvK tLtg Dto
hvq |
mtegvT g³e QvU w tqtQ GwKb tgsj we | QvT QvT xiv Kvq`v-wmcviv I tKvib
kixd etKi mt½ Rwtq hvi hvi emoi wdt tQ | M0gKucv wK AvKvK UKtiv nI qv
fgevnx ktā Zviv c0tg nZwenYj ntq cto | th ea-w tbi `i` tZ Zj mx MvtQi
cRv tktI Zvi KvE Rj Xvj tQ, nVv Zvi nvZ t tK LtM cto Rj fvZ`tj vUv |
Nti `vI qvq etm th ex mj Kti tKvib tZj vl qvZ Ki tQ, tmB cweT kv`j
Dbf³ ti tLB tm `uotq cto | c0tg Zvt`i wfZi we`sq tRtM I tVj I ci ¶tY
Kvtiv wQytevSvi emK vtK bv | G ka Zvt`i cwi wPZ | wK I w K t tK Avt v
eUevi Gi Kg ka `i tbtQ Zviv | wK KtZvevi I B RvqMvUvq gqv MtAi tUv
`N0bvi Ketj cto tQ tmB wmwie tbB Kvi`i | tRvocijvi t`j tgvni eqvZx etj ,
I B RvqMvUv bwK tNvovcxi i `L t j | KLtbv KLtbv t t j i we`NfU ka Zvi
a`v b e`vNvZ mw0 Kti | Mig cxi | GKevi gL dtU AwfKvc w t j i ¶v Kvi !
tKvrbv Kvi tY wZvb teRvi ntj B gqv MÄ tU tbi PvKv j vBb t tK LtM cto |
eonwj qvq Lvbkvini cvk w t q th cvKv iv`wUv, KtZvevi th I Lvrb em Lv`

cto tQ | cxi mvtntei Zv0Rtg W0Bfvi hw` Mwoi MwZ bv Kgvq, Zte mvgtbi
iv`v AvUvti tXtK hvq |
mevB QvU P t j tij j vBtb w tK | mKtj i MSe` t fib c t j i cti tij motKi
I B ewK N thLvrb tU tbi PvKv j vBb t tK cto w`ewti i I ci w t q P j t Z P j t Z
Kvr ntq cto tQ | `n`n wK nvq nvq ie I tV Zver M0tg |
gqv MÄ t tK AvmtQ AmsL` bvix c j`I, AvmtQ apKkxi G emoi I emoi
t tK | tRvocijvi w tK I gvb t i i`n nj v`tkvbn hvq | Kqvkvq wf t R GwKb
tgsj wei tm tUj wCQj ntq cto | t`vqtq BDbm g t L wbtq tm tUj tdtj tml
t`0ovq t fib c t j i w tK |
ZtZv ¶tY hgbvi j vki cvtk K`ixi giY-wej vc `i`i` ntq tM tQ | QvUŠ-gvb t i v
f t j hvq tUv `N0bvi K_v | Av`j Mv, A_P fjetbi etK I wctv wPKb Nvg we`y
we`y dtU I tV tQ | Ak0m³ tPvL Mutqi tQ t j -tqtq`i Zwo t q teovt`Q AK`j
t tK | G g0` k` t` tL cvtQ Zvt`i gtbv%Ktj`i mw0 nq !
`ā-wbe0K kZ kZ bvix-cj`I | mevi bvK nvtZi Zvj y wKsev kwoi AvP t j
XvKv | mevB thb K`ixi giY-wej v tci gMefk t Zv | tKb AvZhzv Kij v hgbv?
Kx Ggb hŠYv, Kx Ggb nZkv, Kx Ggb te`bv ZvtK Avt0c t0 Rwtq ti tLwQj
GtZw b? tKvb AZwBi weLv` t tK cwi t v tYi Avkvq tm AvR gqv MÄ tU tbi
w`eri I cv_i t j v j v t j j v j Kti w t j v N BZ`w` c0n½ D t V Avtm hgbvi
wej v tci wfZi |
ZtZv ¶tY tKD tKD QvU P t j t fib c t j i w tK | hviv `uotq AvtQ hgbvi j vk
wNti, Zvt`i tKD wK Rvrb Zv K`ixi wej v tci wfZi Avti K we`sq A t c ¶v Ki t Q
Zvt`i Rb`!

Gmvtiv.
Zvici i w b t tK gqv MtAi tUv Avi gqv MÄ g t x ntj v bv | tmw`b BwÄb
j vtMvq v`0U ewMi PvKv j vBb t tK Mwotq cto wQj | tU tbi MwZ wQj Ab`w tbi
tP t q w0_y | t j v K g t L tkvbn hvq, `0Rb W0Bfvi B bwK tmw`b Pqvwb tL t q

Uvj gvUvj Ae`vq uQj | gqvj MÄ t÷kþbi iWvy tLvKvi Pv t`vKvþbi Z`yi
tgvUKvi tC0þb eþm Zvivi th Pqvb tLþuQj , tKD tKD bmk Zv t`tLþQ |
jvBb t`þK PvKv Mmoþq cto AšZ Avav gvBj c_ w`evþi Dci w`þq Pþj þQ
tUþ | tgvUv tgvUv KvþVi w`evþi GK BwÄi gþZv t`te tMþQ PvKv | Avi GKUz
ntj w`evþi t`jv w`LwEZ ntZv |
hvĪx`i tKD tKD Pj š-tUþ t`þK `þivRv-Rvþvjv w`þq jvd w`þqþQ | tKD
cþoþQ tij iv`vj vþMvqv mi" Lvþj i tNvj v Rþj , tKDev kvJþþi wfZI | Kvþiv
Kvþiv nþZ cvþq tLRj KuUv weta tMþQ | hviv tUþbi wfZI uQj Rvþvjvi fvOv
Kvþi mþ½ tj þM Kvþiv Kvþiv nuUz, Kbþ wK Ei"i gvsm Lþm tMþQ | cuP emþZ
AšZ tmvqv `þ k0 hvĪx uQj | tKD wbnZ bv ntj l AvnZ ntqþQ AþþK | PvKvi
wbþP cto GK AU wfþLwi i Wvb cv Ei" t`þK c_v K ntq tMþQ | tRvócv
mi Kwii nvmcvZþj Avi Aemkó kh'v tbB, AvnZ`i tðvþi wþvþv tçZ vKþZ
t`qv ntqþQ |
tC0þbi `w eM th jvBb t`þK cto wMþqQj Ñ tþkvi tNþi Zv tUi cvqvb
WþBfvi þq | tOvqvOvi gv tCwi þq DZivkv wþþRi KvOvKwQ tMþj Rvþþi Avj
t`þK tKD GKRb nvZ-Ckvivq WþBfvi t`i Gw þWþUi K_v Rvþvq | mþ½ mþ½
GKRb tC0þb Zwkþq BwÄþi MwZ Kwþq vgvq tUþ | ZþZvþY gvSLþþi
emM `wU Kvr ntq cþoþQ |
hgvþi AvZþZv l gqvj MÄ tUþbi `Nþþvi K_v MþgþK Mþg Omoþq cto | GK
mþ½ `þ wU AcNþþZi K_v gvþþi i gþ t`þK thb mþi bv, AvVvi gþZv tj þMB
AvþQ mevi gþL gþL |
ciw`b t÷kþb t÷kþb hvĪx`i wfo exþo | hviv Gw þK Avmþe wKsev l w`þK
hvþe, Zvþ`i cOZvþvi tkl nq bv | cþei tmþvjx mh`i O e`jvq | iþcvjx tivþ`
Zvgvq `þþqv Zvgv` Kþi t`q, wKš'gqvj MÄ tUþbi úþþmj tkvþv hvq bv |
tklþgl hvĪx`i tKD emw wþþi hvq, tKDev j`i-S`i evþm Pþo hvþ bvþKi
AvMvq wþþq `^`Mšþe` tçþQvq |
Gfþþe GKw`b, `w`b, GK mþvþ | mþvþ Mmoþq gvm wKsev gvm Mmoþq eQi cY©
nq, wKš'gqvj MÄ tUþ Avi Avþm bv |
tKb tUþ AvmþQ bñþ tmB wmmve wþj vþZ cvþi bv aþKkxi, gqvj MÄ wK Avi Avi
Mþþgi gvþþi iv | KþZvivi Zviv GiKg tUþ Gw þWþU t`tLþQ | Gw þWþU ntqþQ,
`þi i kni t`þK eo eo K`vivþ Gþm jvBþþi tUþ tdi jvBþþ emþq w`þq tMþQ,
tij tKv`úvþxi Lvj vnxiv Gþm cv_i-w`evþi-jvBb me wKvV Kþi w`þq tMþQ |

eo tRvi `þ wK wZb w`b tUþ Avmv eÜ t`þKþQ, Zvici tUþ AvþMi gþZv wKB
hvZvqZ KþiþQ | wKš'Gevi Kx ntj vñ G cþkGLb mevi wfZI |
gqvj MÄ tUþþK wNþi MþgþK Mþg bvbv K_v j Zv ZiZi evotþZ vþK | GKw`b
Oþþz WþBfvi Lei Avþb, mi Kvi B bmk G kvLv jvBwU eÜ tNvi Yv KþiþQ |
tRvócvivi `þ vj tckKvþi KþQ bmk tm G Lei iþþþQ | Oþþz WþBfvi Avþiv
Rvþvq, tRjv kni t`þK `þ cvZvi th mvþvþK cwi KwU Ovþv nq, l Lvþþl bmk
gqvj MÄ tUþþi e`vþþi tek tj Lvþj wL ntqþQ | evm gvþj K mvgvZi Awþþmi
tKi wþi KþQ bmk AvþQ tmB cwi KwU |
Mþþgi tKD tKD RvþþZ Pvq, mi Kvi AþþZK tKb GiKg nVkvix wmvþš-wþj
tmB e`vþþi | Oþþz WþBfvi wKQþv tLþ`i mþi etj Ñ
: nVkwii wmvþš-Avevi Kx? KqRb hvĪx wUwKU KvþU? ciwZw`b Z AþþR hvĪx B
vþK wþv wUwKU | mi Kvi tj vKmvþ w`þq RbMþYi tL`gZ Kie wþwK?
WþBfvi i K_vq Avþi KRb Svþþj v KþÉ etj Ñ
: tL`gZ wKþq? gvBU`vþv`vi `þ Pvþi Rb Rvþjv bq aþKkxi KqRb Mveþj
nqZ wUwKU KvþU bv | Zvþ`i B ev t`vl wK? wUwU Z Zvþ`i KvQ t`þK `þGK UvKv
wþþq tQto t`q | emK m`þj Z wUwKU | Zl mi Kþþi tcvlvq bv K`vb?
: Dþ tcvlvþe! `k UvKvi fvov cuP UvKv, Avevi etj tL`gZ wKþq! evþm KBi`v
hvĪ bv? `k UvKv t`BKv Pþb cqmvþ Kg wþe bv | evovewo Kiþj KþUþþvi cvOvq
j wĪ gvþiv gvS iv`vq bvgvq t`te bv!
: tþB KviþYi Z tZvþvþ Mi"i Mwio gvKþevþm tKD PotþZ hvq bv |
tKD GKRb i wMZ`þi etj Ñ
: tj vKmvþþi K_v wqOv | G tKej ARþvZ | ...
Oþþz WþBfvi Avþiv Rvþvq th, mi Kvi gqvj MÄ tUþwU temi Kwii tKv`úvþi KvþQ
BRvivi w`þq w`þe | GLþþv cvKv Pw³ nqvb | gvmLvþþþKi gþa` Pw³ ntq tMþj
bZb Kþi tij iv`wi KvR`i" nþe | wþþj jvBb Dwþq Wej jvBb emvþv
nþe | KvþVi tPvþi Ajv emMi cwþeþZ`qv nþe Mw`Ajv emM | cvþZb gvþ wKQB
vKþe bv | BwÄb bZb, emM bZb | KvþVi w`evþi t`jvþl Dwþq Zr`þj emvþv
nþe wþþþþUi k³ w`evþi | cuP UvKv t`þK fvov emwþq RbcOZ AvU UvKv tþqv
nþe | Kvþvii emw chš-cuP UvKv | Kvþvii emw cvi ntq th t÷kþþb bvþgv fvov
wKš'AvU UvKvB | K`úþvþi wþþþþgi wUwKU, Pþi`wi i mþþvM tbB | wþv wUþKvU
Wej Rwi gvþv |
GKw`b fþþ Avþi K bZb Lei wþþq Avþm | tm Rvþvq, DZivkv MvþO i Ci
cvKv wþR `Zqvþ nþe | wþR ntj tRjv kni t`þK evm hvþe tmvRv gqvj MÄ

wKsev Zvi l cġi Mġtg| gqj MġÄ evm Uwġġj Kivi Rb" fġg Awġtmi
KvbġMv Gġm RġgRġv gvcġRvc Kġi wġtqġQ| wKMMiB wER `Zwi i KVR ii"
nġe| tRjv kni tġġK ġm Avġiv GKwU Lei iġb GġmġQ| tij iv`wi me
jvBb,ġjv Dwġtq lUvġKB bwġK evm tiwW Kiv nġe| `ġcġġki tijġKv`uġmbi
RvqMv,ġjv A%ea `Lj`viġġi KivQ tġġK D`vi Kġi gġwU tġġj iv`v Avġiv
Pl ov Kiv nġe|

fġeb wKsev Qġz WġBfvġi Gme Leti tġD tġD weġġm Kġi eġU| Zġe
AwġKvġġiB avi Yv th, tij tKv`uġmb G tUġb eÜ Kġiwb, tUġb eÜ nl qvi tbcġ`
iġtġQ Ab" KviY| gvBU`vġMv`vi iRe wġKwi eġj, hġbvi AvZġnZ`vi ci tUġbi
Dci AcNvZ fi KġiġQ| bġġj wK Avi GK gvġj thġZ bv thġZ Gw tWu nq!
G wġNġZ AcNvZ|

fġjyġġwġb eġj wfbœK_v| tQvqQov evMvġbi th mKj cix cġY`ivġZ PwZk
Mvoqvi Dci ml qvi nġZv, ZvivB hġbvi Dci ml qvi nġq cÜġg ZvġK tLġtġQ|
Zvici WġBfvġi`i Dci Avmi Kġi tUġb `Nġbv NwġtġQ| AvmiB hw` bv Kġi,
Zġe Avagvġj c_ Z`vi w`evġi Dci w`ġq tUġbUv Pjvi ci l Zviv tUi tġġj v
bv tKb?

apġKkxi `xc%ai `vġmi weġġm th, Rġb-cix tġD bq| Gme KvĒ-KxZġ PwZk
Mvoqvi | Zvi tġZvZw fi KġiġQ G MġgUvi Dci| kġbinvġUi wmw` KweivġRi
KvġQ GKevi Kx GKUv KvġR wġtqġQj ġm| mġvU-UvB civ GK ti vMġġK wmw`
KweivR eġj wġj th, th me gvġj AZB Ae`vq AcNvġZ gviv cġo, Zvġ`i
tġZvZw bwġK mġġR Ni-ewo wK Mġg QvotZ Pvq bv| Zviv `ġġc wKsev wfbœfc
cwi Mġh Kġi mgq-Amġtq wġRfġg wġġi wġġi Avġm| hġbvi th tmevġLvjvi
QwZg eġġi Zj vq PwZk MvoqġKB t`LġZv, Zv kZ fivM wK| G e`vcġi GLb
`xc%ai `vġmi tKvġbv mġ`n tġB|

wmw` KweivġRi K_v i mZ`Zv hvPvB KiġZ `xc%ai `vm tRvġcġv tmevġġgi
RMeÜzVvKiġK G e`vcġi wġġÄm Kġi wġj | VvKi l bwġK GKB K_v eġj ġQ|

wKŠ` PwZk Mvoqvi wġġm AZB, Zv Rvġb bv `xc%ai `vm, Rvġb bv apġKkxi bvi x
cġ`livi | Zviv tZv Avi ZwB-AZwBi tġ` eġS bv|

PwZk Mvoqvi K_v hġZveviB ġġb cġo ZġZveviB `xc%ai `vm fġq Rġovmġov
nġq cġo| fi `ġġi Zvi K_v ġġb cġo tMġj kġġki Zvjġ`vġi ġġb nq, tġD
thb Zvi Mġtq tġRv P`i Rwġtq w`ġtġQ| tivġKġci tMvov,ġjv wki wki Kġi
lġV|

wKŠ` tKvb mZ`ġK MġY Kiġe Mġġgi gvġj? KLġbv ġġb nq Qġz WġBfvġi K_vB
wK, Avevi ġġb nq fġjyġġwġb wK `xc%ai `vġmi K_vB mwWK| wKŠ` mZ` tZv
KLġbv `ġ nġZ cġġi bv| mZ` wK l B wġġj MvOUvi ġġZv, kb`vKvġk th gv_v
tVwġtq `wġtq AvġQ hġm hġm aġi | G eġUvi ġġZv wġZxq tKvġbv eġġ thġb G
Zj vġU tġB, tZġub wġZxq mZ` eġj l tKvġbv K_v tġB|

Zej apġKkx, gqj MÄ wK gvBU`vġMv`vi gvġġi iv Avkvq eġK eġġa| GKw`b
wġġqB gqj MÄ tUġbi ūBġmġ tkvġbv hvġe| Avevi RgRġvU nġe gqj MÄ wKsev
apġKkx t`-kb| tUġb Gġm t`-kġb _vgġj fvi v fvi v Kivġj , wj Pz Avg, Avbvi m,
Rvġ Avmġe `ġ-`ġvġŠi Mġg tġġK| tRjv kni tġġK cvBKvi iv Gġm wKġb wġtq
hvġe ġmB tġŠmġx dj,ġjv| gbni Rjv tġġK miv ivZ gvQ aġi gvBU`vġMv`vi
tRġj iv LuPvq fġi tġvġi tUġb Kġi ġmme gvQ wġtq hvġe tRjv knġi |

evġiv.

ġmB Kġe gviv tMġQ PwZk Mvoqv, ġġZw`b ci tġvġv`q nġjv apġKkxi
wġ`ġ`i| PwZk MvoqġK `vdġbi ci th fivmb Drmġei AvġqvRb Kiv nqwbN
G K_vwU cÜġg Dġ vcb Kġi Zvi `ġ m`uġġKġP gvmZġZv fvB k`vgvc` Mvoqv|

apġKkxi wġ`ġ`i tġD AcNvġZ gviv tMġj mevB wġġj ġj mv-mivq fġi DZivkv
MvġO Kġä fivmvq| `vġvġeK ġZi tġġġ G eZ Abġvġbi cġqvRb cġo bv|
Zvġ`i weġġm, fivmb Drme m`uġbœKiv bv nġj govi AvZw mġġR Ni-ewo wKsev
Mġg tQġo hvq bv| ivZ-weivġZ, Lv Lv `ġġi KvK-tġDj -tMvġġi-tġġv wKsev
wġqvġj i fġc aġi ġmB govi tġZvZw mviv ewotZ Nġi teovq|

Kj`vY VvKġi i bwZ gbni Rj vq Wġe ġievi ci fivmb Drmġei AvġqvRb bv
Kivq th fġqen cwi Yvġ nġqġQj Nġ ġm K_v GLġbv fġj hvqwb Mġġgi wġ`ġ`j v|

ev`jvi w`ġb Mvġqi tQġj-tġġġġ`i mġġ cvjv nġġmi Rb` Avġġj i cvġk j wKġq
_vKv kvġK KovġZ wġtqġQj | tgvUv tgvUv i Zwb kvġcġv tZvjvi Rb` Rj vq
tġġġQj AvU eQġi i tQġj Uv| tġġewġj VvB Rj nġe eġS| wKŠ` muZvi bv Rvbvq
Avi Kġj DVġZ cvġġj v bv Pw`ġġv tQġj Uv|

Kj`vY VvKi ewo wġj bv| wġġqi wġġŠġY wZb w`ġbi Rb` `ġi i Mġġg wġtqġQj |
wġqġ nġ`Q, gov `vn Kivi ciw`b wġ-cġġi fivmb Drme m`uġbœKiv| Kj`vY
VvKġi i Abġv`wZġZ AtbKUV LvġġLqwj Kġi ewoi tġD DrmeUv m`uġbœKiv
bv| tQġj Avi teŠ tZv cġġ tkvġK kh`vkvqx| Nġi gqġi wġy tġD tġB, _vġġj
GKUV bv GKUV MwZ nġZv wġġqB|

t0tj tK `vn Kivi cti i w`b mU`vq w`e`ivYx emoi tcQtb tmvbjyMvOUvi Dci
 KòKvq GK tcPv t`Lz cvq| muStejvq emoi tKvYvq tcPv emv tZv fvtj v
 j`ŋY bq| Aj`ŋx tcPvUvK wXj gvivi cil Dto hvf`Q bv t`tL Nti mltq
 `ŋxtK tWtK Avtb|
 `ŋxmn w`e`ivYx tmvbjyMvOUvi Kvto Gtm tcPvUvK Avi t`Lz tctj v bv|
 wKŠ`hv t`Lz v, ZvtZ `ŋRtbi tPvL á" UcKvq! tmvbjyMvtQi th wPKb kvLvq
 tcPvUv emv wQj, wK l LvbuVq GKwU tMvŋtK botZ-PotZ t`tL Zviv wew`SZ
 nq| Zvt`i wPrKvi -tPvtgipfZ cvocokxiv QfU Gtj nVvr Davl nq tMvŋtUv|
 tKvfbv GK tcšpv fxZ`ti etj ņ
 : cüvPv bq, t`l bvgto, t`l | t`l iv Aj`ŋx cüvPvi mjZ abiv muBtSi tejvq
 gvBbtiti tew`k evbvq|
 tmw`b gvSivZi NUbv| Avik#bi AvKvk tgnjv `vKvq emoi mevB Mfxi Ntg
 Av`Qbð còKwZK WtK evBti Gtj w`e`ivYx gvj ewtki evMvtbi w`K t`tK
 Kvfv μ>b aYwb`itb Kwà DuPtq atj| wK thb Zvi t0tj i Mjv| tkvKvKj
 w`e`ivYx t`šovq ewk evMvtbi w`tK| evZvtmi SvUvq KwàUvI wbt`f hvq|
 Kvbrt`tg tMtQ ZtZvŋtY| w`e`ivYx AÜKvti cŋti bvg atj WtK| evi KtqK
 WwK w`tZ Zvi `ŋx UP`vrtZ Nti t`tK tew`tq Avtm|
 Kj`vY VvKti i mt½ t0tj Uv th Ni Uvq `vKtZv, ciw`b ivtZ w`e`ivYx tm Ni UvtZ
 t0tj i Mjv i btZ cvq| thfvte tm Ngvevi AvtM `vvi mt½ `pugtZ tgtZ Dtv
 wLjwLj Kti nvmtZv, wK tmB nvmi kã| tKej tm bq, Zvi `ŋxl`itbtQ
 t0tj i KE`t|
 `ŋx-`x`ŋRb Gtm t`tL Kj`vY VvKi Mfxi Ntg Av`Qbð tZj cŋtq hvl qv
 nvmi tKbUv wbfywbfv|
 emZ wfUvq bvbv Kj`ŋY l gZ t0tj i Dcw`wZ t`tL ivZfi NgvtZ cvitZv bv
 `ŋx`x| tPrfLi cucwv tRvov j vMjtB thb gZ t0tj Uvi Aege t`Lz cvq
 Zviv| Av`j Mvtq `tivrivq `wotq thb wLjwLj nvfm, Lvtu l tV eiev-gvöi
 gvSLvtb thb`itq Dò wbt`vk tdtj |
 mBvn-`kwb Gfvte Movevi ci Kj`vY VvKi Avi etm `vKtZ cvitjv bv|
 `ŋtKwR Pvj Avi GKUv ivZv tgvim wbtq kubivrtU wmw` KweivRi ki Yvcbræ
 nq| Gme e`vcvti wmw` KweivRi Zj bv nq bv| RbköwZ Avto, thSetb wmw`
 KweivRi bwk gnjv gv wQj | tejvtqZ l mgvbxv mvrŋv gvi `wntmte `xŋv wbtq
 KtqK eQi ci tešx ag`MöY Kti | AšZ eQi cutPK weivbrætkqv Nti Nti
 tktl trjv knii gvZ`x emotZ Avktq wbtqQj | GLb bwk tm tKvfbv atg©

w`Z bq| me ag`AvZf`Kti Gi wbmö t`tK wbtRtK gy³ Kti wbtqtQ| tj vtK
 etj, wmw` KweivRi w`l bqb| `ŋU Kcvtj i Dci, emKUV tKD t`tL bv| Zvi
 ZZxq bqbUv t`Lz ntj Zvi gtZv kv`A ntZ nte| wmw` KweivR a`vbgMentj
 Kcvtj i Dci AwawöZ `ß bqtö wKQy t`tL bv| ZLb tm ZZxq PŋtZ t`tL
 RMtZi mKj wKQy| mevi Kvto hv At`Lv, tm Zv t`Lz cvq| G RMZ Avi
 RMtZi gvbj eo inm`gq| wmw` KweivR a`vbgMentq tmB intm`i Rvj
 DtbwPb Kti |
 Kj`vY VvKti wK Avi tmB bqB Avto? ZvB wmw` KweivRi ki Yvcbrænl qv
 Qvov Avi Dcvq Kx!
 fvmvb Drme m`ubæbv Kivi Rb" wmw` KweivR Kj`vY VvKi tK frmbv Kti | tm
 Rvbvq, wbw`ö w`bŋY cvi ntq tMtj fvmvb Drmtei AvtqrB Kti tKvfbv dj
 cvl qv hvq bv| Zte GKUv Dcvq Avto| fv`ycitei Aóg w`b w`-cŋti hw`
 Avj v`v Kti fvmvb Drmtei AvtqrB Kiv nq, Zte Ac`Qvqv weZwöZ nl qvi
 m`æbv Avto|
 `ŋxtK wbtq w`e`ivYx AMZ`v wct`vj tQ Pjt wltqQj | GLvbt `vKtj tZv bv
 Nygtq gitZ nte| tmB Kte fv`ycie, Avtiv GMvtiv gvm ewk|
 GMvtiv gvm ci fv`ycitei Aóg w`tb NUv Kti AvtqrB Kiv nq fvmvb
 Drmtei | Rbv cŋbtiv Kgvix `ŋtj fVM ntq gvj mv-mivq WRbLvbtK Rj š-
 Kwà fwmntq t`q DZivkv MvtO| Gici t`tK bwk gZ t0tj i Ac`Qvqv Avi l B
 emö gvovqub|
 PwZk Mvoqvi gZii ci fvmvb Drme m`ubæKivi gtZv Zvi cwivtii mvg_©
 wQj bv| evtiK md`vitiK etj Aek`wZwb e`ve`v Ki tZb| wKŠ`tkD AvM
 emotq bv ejvq fvmvbeZ Avi cvij Z ntj v bv|
 GQvov Mvoqv esk tZv Avi w`xgvb i wZbwZ cŋvvcŋi tgtb Pjt bv| GK t`ex
 gbmvi cRv t`qv Qvov Ab` tKvfbv cRv-APbv cvj b Kti bv Zviv| Kvfv giY
 ntj w`x`f`i gtZv `vn Kiv nq bv, MZŋto jvkUvK gvUPvcv w`tq t`q|
 gggjwe`iv etj, Mvoqviv apKkxi gv`wK emw`v bq| GKkvjt Zviv evb`v
 wQj | Zvt`i ce`ej`l abÄq Mvoqv `jev wbtq GK bvgvDrmete w`tb gbni
 Rjv ntq tmevtLujvi NvtU bv| wfwtqQj | Mgevmx tftewQj, Drmte ntiK
 gvjt i cmiv mvrvtZ eyS Zviv Gtmto, Drme tktl tdi wdti hvte| wKŠ`bv,
 abÄq Mvoqvi tet`eni Avi wdti hvqub| tcvUj v-cŋvj wbtq Zviv Avktq tbq
 apKkx t÷kŋi A`ŋi cwi Z`v³ jvj `vj vbUvq|

c0q eQi LvfbK l Lvfb emevfmi ci tij tKv=úmbi tjvKRb Zvf`i tK Dt`Q`
Kti l Lvb t_tK| ZLb RvgRgv AfbK m`v`uQj etj Mvoqviv wbtRt`i mivAZ
At`apcKkxtZ t`o Kwmbi gftZv emZvrfUv wKtb emvZ cEb Kti |
tZv tmB Kte gftitQ PwZk Mvoqv| tKvbUv Zvi Kei, GLb nqtZv Zv wby@l
Kiv hvte bv| A_P ZvtK wKbv t`tLtQ hgbv!`w`>f`i aviYv, G wbdQb fvmvb
Drme m=úbæbv Kivi cwiYvg| Mvoqviv tZv etUB, apcKkxi w`>ygmj gvbivl
GK ARvbn Avk¼vq mšj`-ntq l tvtQ|

hgbvi AvZhnZ`vi ci K`ixi gftL K_wU tkvbi ci t_tK ivZ-weivtZ tKD Ni
t_tK tZgb GKUv tei nq bv| cvtQ Avevi PwZk Mvoqv mvgtb cto hvq!
tQvqvOvi evMvb wKsev tmevtLvj vi QwZg Zj vqñ RxerKvtj PwZk Mvoqv thme
`vfb hvZvqvZ Kitzvñ AvRKvj `pcj wK mU`vq tKD Avi GKvKx tmme `vfb
hvZvqvZ Kti bv| mevi wfZi GK ARvbn weevglv tmevtq tMtQ| GwKb tgsj we
htZvB l qvR-bmrxZ Ki`K bv tKb, Kvftiv Ašt t_tK fq `t nq bv| M0glv
thb GftKvfti Pctm tMtQ|

Aetktl k`vgic` Mvoqv `xc¼i `vftmi mt½ civgk`Kti fvmvb Drme cvj tbi
wmxvš-tbq| fv`ycitei Aóg w`b M0gti me w`>f`i wbgšY Kti Kgvixt`i
w`tg fvmvb DrmeUv m=úbæKti| WRb WRb gvj mv-mivq WRb WRb Kwà
Rvjtq fvmvtq t`qv nq DZivkv MvtO| fvmvb Drmte w`>f`i mvt_ Ask
wbtqvQj apcKkxi AfbK gmj gvb| GwKb tgsj we htZvB ejK, wec` mvgtb
Gtm `wvvtj Cgvb-Awvkj v ZLb boeto ntq hvq| tKvbUv w`>gvmb ms`wZ Avi
tKvbUv gmj gvb Zgl`pñ tm wePvti i tZvqv`v Kti bv tKD|

tZtiv.

Pvix`K Kvk Avi Kvk| Awkftbi kv`v Pv`i Mvtq w`tg tmtRtQ Zvvgv `ybvq|
DZivkv MvtOi `ß cvo, tQvqvOvi evMvb, tmevtLvj vi gv wKsev tij motKi
`šavi tXtK tMtQ Kvkdjtj |
gbni Rjvi cwb KgtZ`ii` KtitQ| DZivkv MvtOi etK tRtM l tvtQ tQvU
tQvU emj i Pi | l B cvfti i Pti dtj kfx wK tj vnvKw KBk`vBi KvUvi mgq ntq
tMtQ| bZb Kti Qvlqv ntqtQ `Bj`vNi`tjv| GB tZv gvĀ Avi K0Uv w`b,
ZviciB AvL KvUvi agtj tM hvte| Pti Pti Dote fauqv| tcvov i tmi MtU
DZivkvi `šZxi tgs tgs Kite| nvRvi nvRvi tgs gwQ bvbvb t`k t_tK Dto
Gtm `Y `Y ktã gwZtq Zj te mg`-Pi |

menkOß wKVvK AvtQ, ZeyKx thb tbB fjetbi | Kx tbB?ñ wbtRB wbtRtK c0ke
Kti tm| me wK0ytKgb kb` kb` jvftM| `w`-cvq bv tKv_vl | bv tRvócj.vnvU,
bv wbiwzi etK, bv apcKkxi c_-NvU| Rpvve Avj x Pjt hvevi ci GK fqvfn
kb`Zv Gtm M0m KtitQ ZvtK| c_w`extZ wbtRtK eo tevk GKv gtb nq| M0gti
gvby`_tjvñ hvte`i tK GtZvKvj Avcb etj tftetQ, GLb Zvt`i tKl tKgb ci
ci gtb nq|

AvRKvj wczv bRi md`vti i K_v eo tevk gtb cotQ fjetbi | wczvi `tj
wczv ntq GtZv`b Rpvve Avj x wQj | GLb tZv tKD tbB| Rvj vj x KeyZti i
gtZv Dovj w`tg Rpvve Avj x Pjt tMtQ |

AvRKvj fjet tZgb GKUv emoi tei nq bv| tRtM `vtK AfbK ivZ|
wczvgti ni vZj fvOv tPqvUv GLtbn AvtQ| l UvtZ tnj vb w`tg evi`v`vq etm
mivv`Y Kx thb fvte| wbiwzi WvKvWwKtZ KvR nq bv| wbiwzi tevtS fjetbi
gtbi Lei| tml wK Kg hvZbvq AvtQ? GB th Lwj`fjyl i Mvgj v, Kvco
`iKvftvi Zvi, cKti i NvUj v, Lo-weQwv, DVvftbi l B w`tK tgvim dtj i MvQ,
i ½b wK tgsM`v`v dtj Ñ me wK0ftZB Rpvve Avj xi Mvtqi MÜ tj tM AvtQ| gtb nq
wzwb cKti i hvte Avs`v-emvtZ tMtQ| LwbK ci Wj v fvZ`gvQ wbtq Gtm ej te,
0KB tMj vti wbi gv, gvQ`_j v KUtZ em|0

fj ygvw`4tbi K_v GK`v fjetbi KvftQ wgt` gtb ntqvQj | dmtj i tgsmtg
`fti t`k t_tK Avmv Kvgj vt`i tKD tKD hLb G M0gti wetaq `v Kti K0v`b
t_tK tdi Pjt thtZv, ZLb fj ygvw`4b ej tZvñ

: Zvix nBj wMqv Rvj vj x KBZi | l tMvti wekym bvb, GKw`b bv GKw`b wKB
Dovj w`e|

fj ygvw`4tbi K_v cftivcvi mZ` gtb ntZv bv fjetbi | KB, mevB tZv hvq bv|
Rpvve KvKv wK tMtQ? gvBU`vftMv`vi tfvqvM Dwi`bl tZv hvqvb, hvqvb Avnv`
wgv`j Avtiv KtZvRbB tZv G apcKkxi M0gt t_tK tMtQ wPi Rxeftbi Rb`| Zvntj
fj ygvw`4tbi K_v cftivcvi mZ` nq tKgb Kti! GLb gtb nq, l B c0xY
gvby`Uvi K_vB wK| RMtZi gvby`wPbtZ Zviv fj Kti bv| Pj`-`wo tZv Avi
evZvtm cvtKwb!

ej` `0UtK Lvl qvftvi Rb` tmw`b Pti i `Bj`vNi` tgvUvMv` AvbtZ wMtvQj
Rpvve Avj x| emoi t_tK tei ntjv mY`mej gvby`, Avi wdi`tjv wKbv c0E Rj
wbtq, tmB mt½ Zxe`KwK|

Kwo eQi ati G t0p Rpvve Avj x fjetbi tQvE msmvti Akl wK t`e`vi` et`Yi
gtZv mUvb `wotq wQj | wbiwz l fjetbi m`-`ftLi m½x wQj tm| mntR

tPvtLi Rj tdj tZv bv tjvKUv| tKej md`vi emwo tKb, Rþve Avj xi VvAv-
iwmKZvcYqK_vezZq nvmþZ nvmþZ Mðtgi KtZvRþbi tctU wLj ati tMtQ|
fjeb wK Avi Pvlevtmi avi avitZv? tKvb t¶tZ KðKvWv avb dtjtQ, tm wmwve
wK ivLþZv tm? th KðKwb Rwg AvtQ, Zvi t`Lfvþj i`wqZ; tZv wQj Rþve
Avj xiB| `g djv vtþvi dmiZ wQj bv gvþj Uvi | tmB ivZvWvKv tfvþi Ngy t_tK
lþV LvUv-LvUvbi "ii" | cðZ tgsmtg tRvócvvnu t_tK Kvgjv Gþb tivqv
j vMvþbv, wbowb ntZ avb tKtU tMjvq tZvjv chS-me wKQj fvi wQj Rþve
Avj xi Dci |
Zvi nvofvOv cwii kþ t`tL gvþS gvþS AevK ntZv wbi wZ | tKv_vKvi tKvb gvþj ,
tKv_vq emwo, tKv_vq Ni Zvi wKwKvbn tbBñ tmB gvþjUv GK KvbvKwoi
tZvqv v bv Kti eQþii ci eQi cto AvtQ G emotZ | tKvþbv wKQj cðZ`vb
Avkv Kþiwb tm | j wzi cvo wQotZ wQotZ wZb-Pvi Uv wMU cto hvq | ZeyKLþbv
fjebþK etj wv wþtRi cðqvRþbi K_v | fjeb t`^Orq Avbþj KLþbvB wKQywbR
nvþZ wþtZv bv | Lyk wK teRvi Ñ gþ t`tL Zvi tevSv thþtZv bv |
tRvócvvnu t_tK Rþve Avj xi j w/2-MvgQv fjebB wKþb AvbþZv | tm Rvþb,
Rþve Avj x fjebþi nvZ t_tK l me wþte bv | ZvB fjeb `wj þR LvþUi l ci tþL
AvmþZv l me | fjebþi nvþZ tmme wRwbm-cT t`tL g`y þi weoweo Kti Kx thb
ej tZv Rþve Avj x | thb tm Gmþe mšó bq | tKb GþþQv Gme? Awg wK etj wQ
AvbþZ?
GKevi tRjv kni t_tK Rþve Avj xi Rb` GKUv Avvþi mjvtqUvi wKþb GþbwQj
fjeb | tm mjvtqUvi Uv KLþbvB Mvtq t`qwb tm | etj wK bv, GtZv `wmg mjvtqUvi
Mvtq w þj tj vtK Kx ej te? t`o UvKvi gvþj AvovB UvKvi tcvlvK Mvtq w þj
bwK tegvbvþ tVKþe |
Uvov Pvi w`b Rþi fþM kixi LwbKUv tftQ tMtQ Rþve Avj xi | mUvb t`n euK
wþtqtQ | tgi` þEi nuov thb SþK tMtQ mvgþbi w`þK | cðZ eQiB tZv Rþi-
mw`nq, wKŠ kixþii tZv ¶wZ nqwb! Gevþii Rþi Uv Rþve Avj xi tPviviq
eqþmi wmj tgtj w`tq tMtQ | GKUv `wot Avi Kuv t`Lv hvq bv, cvjv gþUv
thb Kvkdþj tQþq tMtQ |
tmw`b tRvócvvnu t_tK ivZ Kti emwo wdti wQj fjeb | nvþZ Rþve Avj xi Rb`
GK tRvov j w/2, MvgQv Avi GKUv nvdnvZv tMwA | GtZv ivþZ `wj þR nwiþKb
Rj þZ t`tL `þivRvq wMtq `wovq fjeb | tLvjv `þivRv | PwKi Dci `þcv tgtj
Nþii LþtZ tVw w`tq emv Rþve Avj x | Zvi gþLi w`þK ZwmKtq wKQyUv AevK

nq fjeb | GtZvUv eQi tLqv B KiþZ cvþiwb Zvi tPvtLi mvgþb GKUv gvþj th
cv cv Kti Rvþbi tkl fvþM Gþm `wotqtQ |
Rþve Avj xi Wv nvþZ wewo cvþtQ | tPvtLi thb cjK cto bv | Rvþvjv w`tq
AcjK ZwmKtq AvtQ tRvovKRjv AÜKvþi i w`þK | tm_b emvþb wSvSi WwK |
iwþi AÜKvþi mnmþtRvovK thb mgþeZ Drmþe tgtZ DþvtQ |
`þivRvq cvþqi kþã Rþve Avj x fjebþi bvg ati WþK | tm Rvþb, tK Gþm
`wovþZ cvþi G mgqUvþZ |
wFZþi XþK fjeb Wv nvþZi Zvj vUv Rþve Avj xi Kcvþj tVwKtq Rþi AvtQ wKbv
ciL Kþi | GKUv `xNþjv tQto Rþve Avj x cv `wUtq etþ |
: kixi wK teuk Lvivc, Kuvv? Pþj b KvBj mKvþj m`þii fvjv Wv`vþi i KvþQ
wþqv hvþ | Amþ-wemþL LvgtLqvþj KiþZ bvþ |
: bvti cvMj | eqm nþtQ, GLb Avi fvjv `wKþbi wPŠv-KBiv jvf Kx? Wv`vþi
Kx Avi eqm tVKvBevi cvþi? teš Nþi GKv, GZ ivBZ KBiv wdiQ K`vb?
Rþve Avj x PwK t_tK bvgþZ bvgþZ etj Ñ
: Pj , ZþMv j þM Avgvi wKQyK_v AvtQ |
fjeb wKQyUv AcðZ ntq lþV | Kx Ggb K_v Rþve Kuvvi , hv wbi wZþKl
tkvþtZ nþe!
tmB ivþZ fjeb Avi wbi wZþK th K_v tkvþvq Rþve Avj x, Zv `þRþbi Rb`
GtKvþiB AcðZ wKZ | Rþve Avj x Avi `vKþQ bv G emotZ | Avi fvþj v j vMtQ
bv emwoUv | Avi KtZvKjv ? tmB tQvE tm_b MvQ_þj vi AvMv t`Lv hvq bv GLb |
bwiiþKj -mþcwii MvQ_þj v dj w`þZ w`þZ Kvšþ GK`v GB `wj þRi wUv_þj v
tKgb dKdKv wQj | tiv` cotþj wUv_þj vi w`þK ZvKvþbv thþtZv bv |
tm_þj vþZl GLb dþUv ati tQ |
tFRv tPvtL KvþtZ KvþtZ Rþve Avj x etj Ñ
: t`þki gwU Avgvþi Uvb w`tQ | thB gwUþZ Rbg, tnB gwUþi Uvb eo Kwþþi
fjeb | GKevi hw` Uvb t`q, Zq wþt`k-wefþB wK`Qyfvjv j vþM bv |
Rþve Avj x cþ l KbvZj` fjeb Avi wbi wZþK ej þZ "ii" Kti tdtþ Avmv Zvi
Rvþþi bvbv K_v | ej þZ ej þZ `þZi Wvþvq Dþo Pþj Rþve Avj x | DotþZ
DotþZ tm thb mgþ` þ WwK iþþZ cvq |
meþR Avi iþo ti Lvq fiv Zvi Mðg | MðgRþto tQvU eo KtZv Lvj | w`þb `þtej v
eo Lvþj tRvqvþi Avþm | PwþeivþZ eo Lvj DcþP tRvqvþi Rj XþK cotþZv
tQvU eo Lvj_þj vþZ | evþjv, djv wPwos, Pwþcv, KvB`vñ KtZv wKwmtgi gvQ
tRvqvþi Rþj XþK cotþZv tmme Lvþj | Zvici fvUv cotþZ "ii" Kitþ "ii"

ntZv Mōgevxi gvQ aivi Drme| MōgRto n P, Kx th Avb` | wczv wQj
gvBU`vtj i m` | `fVb GK textbi gta` Rpvve mevi eo |
emo t`_tK `k gvBj `fi GK mbKvixi tqtqK teš Kti Nti GtbwQj evc-gv |
wKš` `eQti i tQtj mšwb ntj v bv |
GK ivtZ fvUvi mgq teš emoi tcQtbi Lvjt Avšv-emtq gvQ aitZ tMtj cvtq
wel tcvKv Kvgv emvq | Urvv t` o w` b weQvqv AAvb ntq ctowQj | mviv kixti
thb Avmgvtbi iO aši hvq | evPtbi Avkv bvB t` tL Mōgevxi Keši i Btq t` q
ZvtK | Zte tedP wQj wK gti tMtQñ Zv mwK Kti tKD ej tZ cvtiwb |
wel %e` etj wQj, wel tcvKvi Kvgto KLtbv wZb-Pviw` b Gfite AAvb t`_tK
tkl tgl gviv hvq | gtiB hw` hvte, ZLb Avi Nti ti tL Kx jvf? evtc wbtla
Kti wQj, wKš` Mōtgi tj vKRb Zvi K_v i t`wb |
Zvi ci tRvqvi -Rtj tFrv tmv` v gvUvi MōgUv Avi fvtj v j wMtj v bv Rpvtei |
KvDtK bv etj cvj w`_tb Kti GKw` b GKUv j y/2 Avi i vU`btq Ni Qvto |
`ŃvftZ tPvL gftQ Rpvve Avj x etj Ñ
: GB th wbi wZ gvUvti Zvg Avti K Ni t`_BK`v tZvgvi Nti Avbj v, mvivUv Rxeb
tm tZvgvi m`_`_tLi fVw`vi | Zvti Qvov Zvg wK Avi G Rxtb evBP`v
_vKtbi K_v fvetZ cvi? bv, cvi bv | tKD cvti bv | tZvgvi evtc cvti bvB |
Kx `tL tZbvB Ni Qvotj b, Zv tKej AwgB Rwb | nvi tZ nvi tZ Awg wRZ`v
tMwQj vg | GZw` b gvBqv`vj vKvUvti fBj`v wQj vg | GLb K`vb Rwb Zvi K_v
tewK Kbi`v gtb cotZtQ | eKvUv fvBov LvB LvB nBtq hvBte gtb nq | B`Ov nq
Zvi KeiUv Dt`vg KBiv GKevi t` wL tKgb AvtQ tešUv | gvUwK Zvti wMj`v
LvBtQ bv Av`-ivLtQ, Zv t` Ltbi eo `va nq | IB th, IB mvMi cvti, thLvfb
Zvti tgvU t` qv gvUwQj, Gnb tmLvfb tRvqvti i Rj XBK`v cotQ | tešUv Avgti
WvKtZtQ tKgb KBiv | ...
Rpvve Avj x Kv`tZ _vtK | Rxtbi mKj Kvbw GKmt½ thb Zvi Dci fi
Kti tQ | fjetbi gl` w` tQ tKvfbv K_v tei nq bv | Zvi i tPvtLi ewa tftQ
tMtQ | wbi wZ tPvL tgvQ kmoi AwPtj |
Kvbw_wgtq Rpvve Avj x etj Ñ
: G Rxeb-gi tYi wmwve wgt vZ cwi bvti fjet | eo AvRe G Rbg, G wcv_wg |
ciw` b mKvtj Kvcv-tPvctoi cvt`v e`vMUv Kufa wbtq apKkx Z`vM Kti Rpvve
Avj x | fjetbi kZ Abtj va ZvtK AvUKvtZ cvtiwb | fjet tPov Kti wQj wKQyUvKv
nvtZ w` tZ, wKš` c_ LiPUv Qvov evowZ GK cqmvL t`qwb |

tPŠi .
K_v i Rxb-gi Y AvtQ | GK K_v Avi KtZw` b gvby gtb wFzi tMt_ ivtL!
tmevtLv j v QwZg et`i Ztj hgbr KZK PwZk MvovtK t` Lvi wel quw apKkxi
gvby i v GtZw` tb fjt tMtQ | Zte GK K_v A`-ntj Avti K K_v i D`q nq |
AvR KŃv` b aši mevi gftL gftL kKb cñ½ tNvvtdiv Ki tQ | `eQi ntj v IB
wkgj MvOUvtZ kKb bvgtQ bv | tMj `Pt i Avti Mi `Pt tkl evti i gtv kKtbi
`j GtmwQj | Zte tmevi temw` b _vtKwb, mBvLvfbK ci tdi Dto tMtQ |
`B eQi Avti Mi `Pt gvtm th kKb GtmwQj, G K_v i Abgtvbi wFvEtZ ej v |
Kvi Y, AviwK gnrvtbi gZi ci kKb wel tQ tZgb gvZvgwZ tbB | tKv eQi
kKbiv Gtj v, Avi tKv eQi Gtj v bvñ Gmtei wmwve GLb Avi tKD wK ivtL?
KtZv cvwLB tZv Avtm apKkxi MvtQ MvtQ | nj tZ cvwL, KvvtvKiv, Njly
ej ej | nrvvti nrvvti kwj tKi Kj KvKvj tZ g`wi Z nq tQvqvOvi evMvtb |
gbni Rj vq tkvbn hvq WvutKi WvK | Zeyl Kvi GtZv Mi R th, tKvUv kKb,
tKvUv wPj wKsev ev`p, tmB wmwve ivLte?
G eQi gvtV w`_Y dmj dtj tQ | cŃZ KwbtZ Awk Ges tKvfbv tKvfbv t`QZ
t`_tK cPwK KvV chŠ-DvtQ |
bvgvDrme nq bv, kKtbi `j Avtmwb, A_P avtbi ev`uvi dj b ntj wñ G wbtq
fj y ggvw`/4b wKQvUv w`av-Ńt`Ń cto wMtqWj | hM hM aši kKtbi AvMgY-
cŃvbi mt½ m`vUwKZ wQj dmjtj i dj b Avi `j tbi | A_P G eQi ntj v wKbv
Zvi Dt`v |
fj ggvw`/4tbi KvQ wel qUv LUKv tj tMwQj etj kgtki Zvj K`vi tK G e`vcti
ej tZ wMtq wKQvUv AcgwbZ ntqtQ |
kgtki Zvj K`vi KLtbvB bvgvDrmti c`Q wQj bv | kixqZcšx cxi tej vtqZ
I mgvbx gvi` etj K_v | I mgvbx cvti i j `v cvMvov mZv aši tm gvi` ntqtQ,
Gme tekiv K_v evZP Avi Kvq-Kv evti i mg`B tm tgtb wte Kx Kti! bvgv
Drmti gny gvt` i AskMhY th vej Kj nvi vñ G e`vcti GKevi tm I mgvbx
cvti i KvQ t`_tK dtZvqv chŠ-GtbwQj |
G eQi kKb Avtmwb, A_P dj b ntqtQ w`_Yñ GtZ cKvixšfi kgtki
Zvj K`v i B Rq ntqtQ | cŃZeQi kKtbi `j wkgj MvtQ Gtj tm etj
teovtZv, ŃkKb nt`Q Ai f-AKj`vtYi Avj vgz | th cvwL Lv l b hvq bv, Zv
Avevi i f nq tKgb KBiv? kvZi tgšmg Gtj gbni Rj vq Avi Dzivkvi Pti
SutK SutK th me cvwL Avtm, IB_j v nBtj bv nq GKUv K_v AvwQj | Zvi v

cvK cmlL, ZvtMv tMv~nvj vj | A_P etj wKbv bvcvK kKtbi K_v| wQt wQt,
I qvK... I qvK...!0
tmw`b fjjygpw%4btK ht_ó me`c Kti kgtki Zvj K`vi N
: Avctb nBtj b gwQt`i tgvqw%4b| bvcvK cmlL_j vi ct`K K_v Kl b Avctbi
tkvfv cvq bv| Avik gnvRb GKUv te0xb-weag® gvby | Kx GK AvR_ we K_v
Pj b KBI`v tMj tm tMivgUvtZ, PvlvftvtMv jvBMv bmk kKb fvj v Lei wbcv
Avtm| um, tNbwq ewp bv| I me K_vq Kvbt`I b AšZ Avctbi DwPZ bv|
fjjygpw%4b tkvfv DEi Kti w| GgwbZB AvRKvj ZvtK gpw%4b t`tK ev`
t`qvi Rb` tKD tKD bmk `we Ztj tQ| I mgvbx cxtii gv`tmv t`tK kgtki
Zvj K`vti i Kubôcĭ Kvi qvbt tkl Kti Qvgv cto ewo wdti tQ| Kvfv Kvfv
`we, fjjygpw%4b cwi etZ`ZvtKB gpw%4b wntmte wbtqwm t`qv tnvK|
Môtgi Kviv G `we Ztj tQ, Zv Rvtb bv fjjygpw%4b| GiKg GKUv K_v th
Môtg PjtQ, Zv fjetbi KvQB i`tbtQ tm| th hvB ejK, fjet ev tnvmb
tg`vti i mgtb G ev`vti tKD gl tLvtj bv| hjet`i GKUv`tj i m½ fjet
I tnvmb tg`vti i `nig-gnig LvqLwZi | Gme ej tZ wMtq KLB Avevi tK
Acgvb-Ac`-nq! kZ ntj I gmvRt`i RvqMvUv tZv fjet`i B| evtK
md`vi hw I RvqUv bvtg IqvKd Kti w`tqQ, Zey fjetbi AwKvi tZv
GtKevt i bKP Kti t`qvi gtZv bq|
ZvQov fjjygpw%4b AvRvtbi cksmv mevi gtl gtl| evUwii PVR©dwtq
tMjt hLb tRvócvvntU tbqv nq PVR©`qvi Rb`, ZLb gmvRt`i Qvt` DfV
Lwj Mjvq fjjygpw%4b AvRvb nuKtj Rjvi gvSLvb t`tK tkvbt hvq| mti i
tKvfv weKwZ NtU bv| Zvi AvRvb i`btj gmvRt`i w`tK QvtZ gb Pvq|
gqgi weYiv etj, Kvfv AvRvtb tdti kZv nvfm, Kvfv AvRvtb KEv Kut` | fjjy
gpw%4b AvRvtb thb mwZ` mwZ` tdi kZviv nvfm|
kKb bv bvgvq dj b fvjt v ntqtQÑ kgtki Zvj K`vi hLb mviv Môtg K_wU etj
teowQj ZLb Avnmvbw gms wbtq Avfm Avt i K Lei |
thLvbt apKkxi tkl Avi gvBU`vtMv`vi i i`N I LbvUv Avnmvbw gmsi ewo| eo
wePĭ tckvi gvby tm| GK mgq GK tckv ati | fv`Awkpb gvfm gbni Rjv
Avi DZivkv MvtO gvtQi wnoK cotj ZvtK t`Lv hvte gvtQi fviv Kutá wbtq
gmvnti wkv ewRtq Môtgi ci Môtg tdix KitQ| gbni Rjvi wePĭ mý`r yme
gvQ `vtK Zvi fvivq| gjv ntZ `K, cĭU, gv_i, tkvj, AvBo, tgwb chš+
gvtQi fviv Kutá tntU Pjt G Môtg I Môtg| `cti i AvtMB teQv-wepLZg|

Avevi Rjvi gvQ Ktg Gtj Zvi fvivq DfV Avfm tjvbw cwbi bvbv wKwmtgi
gvQ| evBjv, ifcPv`v, tcvqv Ges wK Bwj k chš+ kni t`tK cvBKwi `vtg
wKtb Gtb Lpiv`vtg wepL KitZv| gqvj MÄ tUb eU ntq hvevi ci mgf`i gvQ
wepL eU Kti t`q| evfm Kti tRvócvvntU, Zvi ci nuUv ct_ wKsev tbsKvq Kti
GZ`i AvbtZ tMjt cĭPMtj hvq|
Avevi avb KvUvi tgšmg Gtj t`Lv hvq, GKB fvivq Kti tm tWM-tWw , _vj v-
tLv v, gvj mv-miv tdix Kti teovt`Q| AvU tmi avtb GKwU GKtmvi fvZ wK
mvtjbi cmlZj A_ev`Qv w`tj i _vj v| Môtgi teš-wSôiv GK bvtg wPtb
Avnmvbw gms tK| KtZv Rtbi KvQ tm ewKtZ tWM-tWw , _vj v-ewb wepL
Kti tQ, wntmte Ktj AtbK UvK|
eQti i AtaR mgq gvtQi Kvivi Kti tm| Avevi `PZ`ekvL gvfm ZvtK t`Lv
hvq AvBmwptgi ev. Kutá wbtq wdti tQ| Zte Zvi fvivi gvjvgtj i cwi eZB
ntj I Acwi ewZ` t`tK hvq I B wkvUv| hLb hv-B wepL KitZ hvK bv tKb,
I B wkvUv Zvi nvZ `vKteB| tfv-qv... tfv-qv... kã i`btj B Kvfv eštZ ewK
_vtK bv, tK evRvt`Q I B wkvUv|
eQi wZtbK DZivkvi cvivNU BRviv wbtq bv| tetqvQj etj gms wntmte
cwi wPvZ cvq| Zte AvnQv ejx wntmte i Zvi bvg WwK itqtQ| bvgvDrmti
ejxtLjvq Zvi m½ mntR tKD tcti I vtZv bv| apKkxi `j htZvivi B
wRtZtQ, ejv Pjt Zv Avnmvbt i Rb`B| MZti i tckx GLtbv teRvq k³ | t`o
gb I Rtbi`U fviv Kutá wbtq nuUv ai tj KLB ZvtK šKtZ nq bv|
Awkbt i tktl i w`tK wj fvti i cmlZj _vj v Avi gmvUv tLv v-XvKbv wbtq tm
eKwknvtU cjei Môtg t`vj bMvQv wMtvQj | I Lvbt t`tK tm bZb GK Lei
wbtq wdti |
t`vj bMvQvi Avt v cjei DZivkv thLbvUvq mxgvš-tf` Kti wfb t`tK Pjt
tMtQÑ tmLvbt bmk MvtO Dci ewa t`qv ntqtQ| Avmtj B ewa ctotQ wK bv
t`vj bMvQvi tKD `Pt` t`tLwb| tK hvte _wj tLtg gitZ! wPbi Kvivi xiv
Lei GtbtQ th, thLvbt ewa ctotQ Zvi wKQv cje bmk DZivkvi kvLv MvO
`wĭ w`tK Pjt tMtQ| i Ktbv tgšmtg I B MvtO cwib hvq bv etj mi Kwii fvte
ewa t`qv ntqtQ, hvZ I w`tKi Rvg _tj v MvtO cwib w`tq Pvl em Kiv hvq|
teKv i K_v wekymthwM` etU| DZivkv bBtj GtZv`xy ntq ctotQ tKb?
cŭZ eQi i Ktbv tgšmtg tZv gvS MvtO Mjv cwib `vtK| KB, G eQi tZv nuUv
cwib tbB| KtZv tLqvNvtU tbsKvi e`tj ewtki cj etmtQ| tKD tZv KLtbv

t`tLub Mvfoi Dci eufki cj emfZ| wbdq ewa t`qv ntqtQ etj B Mvfoi G giY`kv!

DZivkvq ewa covi Lei weklm ntj I Avnmvb gwiSi wDZxq Leti mevi wfZi LUKv tj tM hvq| PwZk Mvoqvi cAnwU GtZw`tb Wfe tMtj I tdi RxeS`ntq I tV|

Avnmvb gwiS Rvbrq, Mvfo chfB Rj bv _vKvq gwiSt`i tKD tbsKv wbtq fwiUtZ AvmtZ m`sz ntj v bv| AMZ`v tmB IB cvtii Mlg ntq cvtq tntU wdiwQj | BQvKvYvq hvevi tLqvNvU cvi nwrQj nuUz cvwb wVwO`tq| gvS Mvfo Gtj A`uo eukki mj`i btZ cvq tm| gqvj MA`tUtb thgb eqmxi v PwZk Mvoqvi gjj xi mj`i btZv| Zte wK tKvbw`K t`tK mj`Uv GtmiwQj, Zv tLqvj KitZ cvti wv Avnmvb gwiS|

Mvfo tcvitq tOvqvOovi evMvb tmvRv Gtj tm PwZk Mvoqvi t`Lv cvq| jvj Pv`i Mvtq K`vi gjj x nvtZ tm evMvtbi w`tK tntU hv`Q|

Avnmvb gwiS cU`tg tftewQj Ab`tkD| wKs`v wYtKi t`Lv ntj I ci`vY Zvi wfZi tKvfbv mskq _vKtj v bv, tj vKUV th PwZk Mvoqv|

µtg PwZk Mvoqv Avevi RxeS`ntq I tV apKkx, giBU`vMv`v, gqvj MtAi ct`- cU`st| cjt`bv tmB mB fq mevi wfZi thb tdi `vbw tetA I tV| tKD tKD gL Avnmvb gwiSi K_v cvEv bv w`tj I wfZti wfZti NveovtZ _vtK, tKD ev AvMbf`ti i`btZ Pqv|

Gevi mwZ`mwZ` thb fepbi wfZti fq emv ewatjv| `v`vi Kv`ji tmB gvbl UvtK t`Lvi B`Qv Zvi wfZi cU`j ntq I tV| GtZw`b K`ixi K_v cvEv t`qwb tm| wKs`wv lqv GLb ZvtK tek fwe`tg Ztj tQ| tftewQj GKevi ej b kvfni Kvfo wMtq giv gvbt`i t`Lv cvl qvi wv`tq tRtb Avmt`e, wKs`mvntm Ktj vq bv| Mig cxi, D`evcr`ev K_v i`tb cvfo hv`teRvi nb!

kgfki Zvj K`vi weklm KitZ Pqv bv Avnmvb gwiSi K_v|

: PwZkv bwk Ab`tkD, Zv tKgb KBiv eSj v wgvq?

Avnmvb gwiS tPvtL-gL we`stqi Qvc chwU`q etj N`

: Avti bv, Avig fj Kw`i bvB| gvSMvfo th eukki mj`i bwQj vg, Zv AvtM KLtbv i`wb bvB| Zv wbdqB PwZk Mvoqvi gjj xi mj`i |

: Avti euk Z AvRKvj AtbtKB evRvq| fep md`vi I Z AvRKvj kL KBiv gjj x evRvq| Zvi mj`wK Kg my`i?

Zey Avnmvb gwiS wbt`Ri weklm w`i | tm tZv Avi AU bq, G`vPvL`K tm Awekl m Kxfvte Kti? wfb Mlg t`tK apKkxZ emwZ cE`b Kitj I PwZk Mvo-

qvK tm wPtb| tRjv kni t`tK `Uc`ovi th KvMRwU Qvcv nq, PwZk Mvoqv gvi v hvevi ci tmB KVMRUvq Zvi Qwe Qvcv ntqQj | dj Qwe| gievi AvtMI GKevi gjj x nvtZ Zvi Qwe Qvcv ntqQj | bRi md`vi KVMR`tj v kni t`tK wKtb Gt`wQj | tm`tj v GLtbv md`vi ewoi `evKLvbi Avj wgi v tZ AvtQ| R`ve Avj x GKw`b `wj R SvotgvQ t`qvi mgq KvMR`tj v bwk Avnmvb gwiStK t`wL`tqQj |

ctbtiv.

`wj tRi th K`vUvtZ R`ve Avj x _vKtZvN` K`w`b ati tmlv`b Avk`v wbtq`Q tgvKig gav vbtg GK eskxqv | cqv`tkva`tj vKUVtK gvtS gta` tRvocij vntU t`Lv thtZv| KPKvj v MZi, gv`vq tKvKov Pj | K`vta Sj tZv cvtU tevbw`xN` _wj | cU`z nvUevt`i w`b tm AvtM wbt`Ri `Zwi euk wbtq| Avoeuk, K`euk, wUciveuk, nwi Yewk mn bvbv cKvt`i euk`Z ficj _wj Uv| gbnix gvtj i t`vKv`v`v`v euk wKtb t`bq Zvi KvQ t`tK| Avevi DVwZ eqmxi Zi`Yivl kL Kti Zvi `Zwi euk wKtb|

nuU evt`i w`b gv`j KgRvt`i t`vKv`bi tetA tgvKvig gavi mt`z fepbi t`Lv| tNvovc`ti i tgj v wK tmevktg `M`Rvi tgj vq ZvtK KtqKevi t`tL`Q fep| Zte wK I fite cvi Pq nqv| tKgb Avj vtfj v gvbl, t`tLB gtb ati wMtqQj fepbi | Zvgv gL GKUv `wv wK tMv`di wPy`l bvB| euk evRv`bvi mgq `vPvL t`tK thb ckw`st aviv c`v`v`Z ntZ _vtK|

cvtki Avor`v`i Abt`v`ta tek wKQ`Y`Y ati tevA`Z etm etm euk evRw`Qj | tmB Mv`bi mj`N` cU`z eQi tNvovc`ti i tgj vq th Mv`Uv eukki m`ti Mv`btZv tm :

wdi v tZv PvBj v bv wbi Ab

Rxeb hvBtev `g cvj vBtev

Avmt`ev giY` \

tZvgvi AvtK ci evtM i Bj vg miv tej v

wfo`j v bv wfo`j v bv wewa

tZvgvi `qvi t`fj v|

Ni Qwoj vg evDj nBj vg

Qvoj vg w`v`Rb \

ep`Ki wfZi wKtmi Av`b

meB tZvgvi Rvbv

GK Rxeib wj j v bv tMv
tZvgvi wKv bv |

Aetk t i i t k Kw j v g Mgb \

tKgb c0YKvov Mvbi mj | G mj fivOv g tbi gvb t i thb tefj Kti t`q |
evRv t b tkl ntj emkUv _wj i wFZi XpKtq tdivi Rb` D`Z ntj `k UvKvi
GKUv t b u Zvi w`k emotq w`tquj f jeb | g tL wKwAr nvmi tiLv d uU t q
tgvKig gav etj N

: eskv evRvBqv Z UvKv wB bv, fivB | hw` w`eviB PivBb Z GKUv emk wKb`v
tbb |

tgvKig gavi G tnb Dw³ i t b gv` j KgRvi nvZuo b wgtq Zvi D t i k` etj N
: emo KB?

B t`Q K t i B D E i t`q bv tgvKig gav | evuj` K_v thb G t Kev t i B c O` b q
t j v K U v i | K v i e m o t K v _ v q , Z v t R t b K x j v f K g R v t i i N G i K g G K U v f i e
d u U t q t g v K i g g a v f j e b i w`k Z v K v q |

gv` j KgRvi Gevi wKQlv ag t Ki m t i w R t A m K t i N

: H w g q v , K _ v K l b v K`v b ? g t L K u g B i w`Q w b w k ? e m o K B Z v K B e v i c v i b v ?
g v` j K g R v t i i A t n Z K e v o e m o t Z f j e b l t h b w K Q l v w e e Z n t q c t o |
h t Z v P Y G t e w A t Z t K D b v t K D e m v _ v K t e , Z t Z v P Y B g v` j K g R v t i i g t L u v i
w e i v g _ v t K b v | g v B U v t M v` v i z b c v M j v i g t Z v Z v i g t L u v l t K e j P j t Z B
_ v t K |

: D E t i i t`k | N P l x Y K t E R e v e t`q t g v K i g g a v |

: R v q M v i b v g b v B ?

: A v t Q | w P b e v B b b v , A t b K` t | B w` g v t i G K w` b G K i v B Z , A v i e v t m t M v U v
t l v j N u v i c _ |

: G B L v t b K B _ v K ?

: K B A v i _ v K g , `v`v! k n t i R s k t b i t e w A t Z i v Z U v K v U v B q v w`B | t f v i n B t j
A v e v i`i` | G n v U , I B n v U K i t Z K i t Z m j`R t W t e |

t m w` b t g v K i g g a v t K m t 1/2 w b t q e m o w d t i f j e b | w P b - c v i P q n x b G K U v g v b l t K
e m o t Z`v b t`q t Z w b i w Z L w b K U v A v c w E K t i w Q j | Z t e c t i A v i G w b t q
t Z g b w K Q z e t j w b | R p v e A v j x P t j h v e v i c i e m o U v A v t i v t e w L w j n t q
t M t Q | `w j R U v L w j c t o A v t Q , t e w k w` b N i L w j c t o _ v K i U v w K b q t f t e
w b i w Z c t i w F Z t i w F Z t i L j x B n t q t Q e j v P t j |

ivZ KvUvevi g t Z v G K U v R v q M v t c t q f j e b i c 0 Z t g v K i g g a v i K Z A Z v t h b
t k l n q b v | t f v t i i A v t j v t d v U v N u U L v t b K c i t e w t q c t o , t d t i f j
g p w 3/4 t b i K t U G k v i A v R v b t k l n e v i L w b K c i | e m k w e w u b v K t i L v t e B e v
K x ? K i`Y v e k Z _ v K v i R v q M v w`t q t Q f j e b m d`v i , w K S`w e b v c q m v q t Z v A v i
L v l q v t e b v t K D | c 0 g K 0 w` b `w j t R i t c O b U v q A v L v e m b t q w b t R i v b w K t i
t L t q u Q j | G K 0 w` b f j e b t`i m t 1/2 B L v t`Q | i v t Z i G K t e j v B t Z v , A v a v c U P v j
e m o t q w`t j B n q | K`i x `w j t R G t b w`t q h v q | f j e b e t j t Q , g v m t k t l G K
t e j v i L i P h v A v t m , b M`U v K v w`t q w`t j B n t e |

m B v t n`0 w` b t K v _ v l h v q b v t g v K i g g a v | `w j t R i`v l q v q e t m e t m n q w P K b
g v j t K t U t K t U e m k`Z w i , b q t Z v e m o i P v i c v t k i A v M v O v c v i`v i K i t e |
R p v e A v j x P t j h v e v i c i e j` `0 w w e w u K t i w`t q t Q f j e b | t R v o c j v n v t U i
`v j v i v e m o G t m w K t b w b t q t Q | M i`-O v M t j i t`L f v j f j e b i M v t q m q b v |
B t`Q K i t j B w K A v i L v`w b L v m j Z Z`v M K i v h v q ? e v t i K m d`v t i i K v t j
w Z b - P v i U v `t a j M w r f t Z v e t U B , m e w g v j t q A S Z t`o W R b M i`-O v M j w Q j |
M e w`c i b v _ v K t j w i w R t K i e i K Z D t v h v q N e j t Z v e v t i K m d`v i | w K S`
w b t R t K v t b w`b c i`t j v i a v t i K v t Q t N l t Z v b v |

R p v e A v j x b v _ v K v q e m o i P v i c v k U v q t`v j b , e w j`-`j w K M v O D t v R 1/2 t j
c v i Y Z n t q u Q j | t g v K i g g a v A v m i c i t h b w K A v t M i g t Z v S K S t K n t q
l v t j v m g`-e m o | w b i w Z t`t L A e v K n q | f j e b t K w R t A m K t i N

: g v b l U v w K R p v e K v K v i f v B - t e i v`i j v t M b w k ?

: K`v b ?

: b v , K v R K t g w K t Z b v B i g Z b | G t`e v t i w b t`f`0

: n i v , A w g l t n B K _ v f v e t Z w j v g | e v c R v b K B t Z b , m d`v i e m o t Z h v i v
K v g j v n B q v A v t m , Z v t M v t e w k i f v M B b w k G B i K g | K t b v w K`Q i A v k v K t i b v ,
M v a v i g Z b L v B U`v h v q t K e j | e m o Q v o t b i A v t M R p v e K v K v i K v R K v g t`B L`v
K B t Z b , m e B b w k t N v o c t i i t K i v g w Z |

: G n v t b A v e v i t N v o c t i i t K i v g w Z K x ?

: H t h w Z w b t N v o c t i i g v i` | c x t i i t`v q v q m d`v i e s t k i K v Q t _ B K v t K D
`f`0 n w m j K i t Z P v q b v |

a p K k x M 0 t g P w Z k M v o q v i g t Z v A v t i K e s k x q v t j i A v b v t M v b v q K 0 w` b c i B
t j v K R b b v b v K _ v e j t Z`i`i` K t i | K v R b v _ v K t j g v t S g t a` t g v K v i g g a v i v Z
M f t i t i j i v`v i a v t i e t m e t m e m k e v R v t Z v | w b t R i`Z w i e m k t Z w K g t Z v
m j l t v w K b v n q t Z v Z v - B c i L K t i t b q v | M 0 t g i g a g j w e y i v m d w b t l a K t i

w`tqtQ, G Mötg Awk-ewk evRvtbv Pj te bv| GK PwZk Mvoqvi Ac"Ovqv GLtbn Mötg tQto hvqub, tdi AvtiKRb Gtm cvtQ tKvb evj v-gymeZ tWtK Avtb!

tgvKvig gavtK ewk evRvtZ wbtla Kiv wbtq Mötg `tj i mjo nq| GK` tj cexYiv, Ab`j Zi"Y-hpKiv| gj weyt` i mvgtb wKQz bv ej tj l Zi"Y-hpKiv mgvtj vPbvq Ovo t`q bv|

: PwZk Mvoqvi gjjxi mti Rxb-cix bvgZ eBj`v wK tKD Zvti gjjx evRvBtZ wbtla KivQj?

: me dvBRj wq|

: GB RMtZ gvbl Z Avi GKv bq| mZd nvRvi bq k wdivbeYB ci Kvi gvLj K AvtQ| ZvtMv wK Kvb bvB? gvBbtli tKvb wKQz ZvtMv fivj v j wMtZl cvti! ZvB eBj`v wK mj` _vqvBqv w`tZ nBe?

: wKs` giv gvbl wdiv Avtm th?

: Avmtj AvmK| tgvKvig gav gievi ci tZvBI hw` Kei t_BK`v DBV`v tMivtg Npiv teovq mj` wK eU Kib hvBe? Lwjj Lvl b-ewPti bvg Z Rieb bv| Avb`-cwZPI` i Kvi nq gvBbtli| gjjxi mj` gvBbtli D_vj -cv_vj gtb kmS-AvBb`v t`q|

tgvKvig gavi ewk evRvtbvi cthz Pwctq wbtRt` i ARvtS-Zviv PwZk Mvoqvi cthz Pj hvq| GK` tj i e³e", hgbv l Avnmvb gws th PwZk MvoqvtK t` LtZ tctqtQn Zv Wvrv wq`v| GKRtbi tPnivi mthz wK AvtiKRtbi tPnivi wqj` _vktZ cvti bv? Ab`j G wcltq` uó wKQz bv ej tj l e`vci UvtK GtKvrti Dwtq t`q bv| wZxq` tj w`f` i msL`vB AwaK| wbdc t`tK Zviv thb ejtZ Pvq, wmw` KweivRi K_v wK Zvntj wq`v? cwbtZ Wte Kj`vY VvKti i bwiZ givi ci th Zvi Ac"Ovqv t`Lv w`tqvQj, Zvl wK wq`v? Zv hw` mZ` nq, Zte QwZg Zjvq wKsev tOvqvOovi evMvtb PwZk MvoqvtK t`LvUvl mZ`| ZvQvov gqvj MtAi m`vbj evej bZb Leti G e`vci AtpKiB mskq` t` nq| tm`b m`vbj evey AvtiK Lei Avtb th, gqvj MÄ cÖBgwv` t`j i mvgtb cvZv KtovZ Gtm ZvjvZ g`vti i tRvqv tqtqlvl bwk PwZk MvoqvtK t`tLqtQ| wFZti Wi tmatq tMtQ tqtqlvl| bvl qv-Lvl qv tQto mvi v`Y Ku_v wbtP` itq tMvOvt`Q tKej | MÖgemxi civgtk`Zvj vZ g`vi l mgvbx cxti i KvQ wbtq wMtqvQj tqtqtK| tRvqv cxti i nrtZ tKAv tetZi GtZv gvi tLtv, Zey t` l i Avmi tQto hvei bvg tbB|

tKD tKD ZjvZ g`vi tK civgk`w` tqvQj, tqtqtK wmw` KweivRi KvQ wbtq thtZ| ZZxq P`ji gva`tg wZwb cKZ NUBv t`tL mgvavb w`teb| wKs` g`vi tRvi Mjvq etj N

: Kx jvf nBe ZvtZ, tZbvBi Z GK K_v, bvgvDrme bv nBtj Mvoqvi AZB AvZw` kmS-cvBe bv|

Drme nl qv bv nl qvi mthz GKRb gZ gvbtli AvZwi ZvB-AZvBi Kx m`uK` Gi AvMwQ wK eFS DVtZ cvti bv MÖgemx| R`vS-gvbtli bv nq mj` _vtK, `tL` _vtK, Avkv wKsev nZvkv` _vtK, wKs` giv gvbtli mthz G mtei m`uK`Kx? Zvntj wK AvZw` Awebki!

wmw` KweivRi K_v mthz tNovcxi ej b kvtni K_v wgtj hvq| `RtbiB GK gZ, gvbevZvi j q tbB, `q tbB| mvtö wZb nvtZi MZiUv tKej gwU nq gwU mthz wgtk hvq| wKs` t`nwÄti wFZi th AvZw`N Zvi wgtvc tbB| bBtj R`vS-gvbl tLvqvti wFZi tKgb Kti hM hM AvtMi gZ gvbtli m`vrv cvq? tLvqvti wFZi Kxfvte R`S-Avi gZ cvkvwK nvtU, Lvq`vq, K_v etj? gZ PwZk MvoqvtK t`Lv hv l qvi NUBvq wmw` KweivR w`wi Z e`vL`v t`q th, Rvkvvtj tKvtb KvR hviv cwicY`ZB nrtZ cvtiwb, AbRMtYi wFZi w`tq tmB ZvB tctZ Pvq Zviv| Ajt`v` etm Zviv cÖtg` t`cö wFZi w`tq Ckviv Kti| wKs` AeS DEiwaKvi wY` t`cö t`v` eFR lvtZ bv cvitj Zviv mkixi t`Lv t`b|

Zvntj PwZk Mvoqvi AZvB wKtm`N Gi DEi w`tZ cvtiwb wmw` KweivR| gZ gvbtli AvZwi mthz Kt`vcK`tbi tmB Avb GLtbn iB Kitz cvtiwb tm|` tti tKvtbv GK gvtK`i bvg Dtv L-Kti tm Rvbvq, eü eQi cte`tmB Mötg eo GK KweivRi emwZ wQj|` t`-wbKU, fZ-fwel`r RvbtZ cvitZb wZwb a`vbetj| thvMj ä AcÖKZ `qZvq Avqvrtm` M`gZ` l cvZvtj MgbMgb Kitz cvitZb| MvtQt`i, gvtQt`i, Rj Ges Av`bmn RMZ msmvti i mKj wKQi mthz K_v ejtZb wZwb| a`vbgMentq gZ AvZwtK tWtK Gtb Kt`vcK`tb wj B nrtZb|

wKs` tmB Abvgv Mötgi KweivRi AvZw` tZv GLb Ahz-wbhz gti AvZwi mthz wgtk tMtQ|

Mötg gZ PwZk Mvoqvi AvvtMvbi wcltq kgtki ZvjK`vi mg`B Rvbvq Ab`fvte| Zvi gtl kv`j bZb bZb kvLv-clvLv MRvq| PwZk Mvoqvi cthz DVtj tm etj : `vqvq th ev`v cy` nwmj Kti tMvi emx nq, Zvi Keti mthz tZv RvbtZi mpj` Zqvi nq| tMvti etm tm RvbtZi bvR-tbvgtZi`v` tctq

`ybqv`vixi K_v wej K_j f`fj hvq| wKŠ` `ybqvq th gvbl tNvi cvcx, Zvi tMvi-
AvRve nq teuk| th cucUv tm `ybqvZ KiZv, GKB cvc hw` tKD Kti Zte
Zvi tMvi AvRve wY teTo hvq| AvRve mBtZ bv tcti tm Avcb mjtz wKsev
wfbijc aviY Kti `ybqvi guUtZ Avmtj I AvmtZ cvti | ZvQvov Zvi Dci tZv
bvgv fZi Avmi wQj | wRp-cixi K_v tZv cvK Kujvtgl itqtQ| Zviv th
tKvtbv wKQi mjZ aiZ cvti | Puzk Mvoqvi mjZ tZv Zvivl aiZ cvti!
GwKb tgšj we tKvb c¶ AeJ ab Kite, Zv wbtq teKvq`vq cto hvq thb|
kgtki Zvj K`vi thme K_v etj , tKvib-nw` tm tZv GiKg wKQz tj Lv tbB|
wKŠ`ewk evRvtbv GKUv tekiv KvR| tejvtqZ I mgvbx i gvi` wntmte GtZ tm
tKvtbvfvteB mg_ß w` tZ cvti bv| AšZ tgvKvi g gavi ewk evRvtbv eÜ KiZ
ntj I kgtki Zvj K`vti i mg_ß w` tZ nq th! ZvB GwKb tgšj we etj N
: `ßRbvi K_v wekfm Kiv hvq bv| kiv tgvZvteK wZvBb mv¶jx` i Kvi | hBgbv
Z Avi euBP`v bvB, Zvi mv¶jx ZvB gbm¶_ | `i Kvi nBtj Awg wbtR wMqv Zvj vZ
gYxi gvBq`vi mv¶jx wqv Avme| Avnmvb gwš hw` Avtiv GKRB mv¶jx nwmRi
Kievi cvti , ZvBtj bv nq we l qUv gvBb`v tbl b hvq|
MögRto `j v` wj i Lei tgvKvi g gavi Kvb Govq bv| ZvB f`fj I KLtbv tm Avi
apKkxi mxgvbvq ewktZ g¶_ j wlvq bv| tm tZv Avi RvZeskxqv bq, Zvi KvR
ewk we¶_ | mj ciL KiZ wMtq kL Kti bv nq KLtbv KLtbv c¶qvRtbi
AwZwi`³ evRvq, GB tZv| GtZv `j v` j x hLb, bv evRvtj B nq|

tlvj .

wGRwUtKi tNvoxcxi ej b kvtni `ierfi cüZeQi Dim Dcj f¶ wekuj tgjv
AbyōZ nq| LvKvi tCQtb we`xY`dmj KvUv gv¶vi GK Ask Rto tgj v, ewk
Astk nvj Kvq wRwKti i c`vtÜj | ga` gv¶Ni Xze` kxZ Dtc¶lv Kti `t`-`tvs`-
t_†K gvi`vb` i mgvMg NtU tmB tgj vq|
tNvoxcxi i tgjvi cEß ntqtQ Avtiv eü eQi AvtM| ej b kvn eqfm ZLtbv
h¶K| DEti i f`k t_†K `im tkl Kti wdttiQ gv¶ | gvN gv¶mi ¶jxY Kqvkv
XvKv GK we†Ktj gv¶vi gvSLv†b etm GKvKx wZvB wRwKti `i`i Ki†j b| wRKti
Rjx| we†Kj Mwotq mÜ`v| Zvici ivZ AwZµvš-ntq tfvi, wKŠ` ej b kvtni
wRwKi _vtg bv|
wRKti Rjxi ga` w`tq tNvoxcxi bmyZ Avi gvjvKtZi `t AwZµg Kti
Rei`tZi RMtZ DcbxZ ntqtQbN G Lei tctq kZ kZ gvi`vb cxi i m½

wRwKti kvvj nq| gvi`vb`i tKD tKD `ybqvwe Ri`itZ GK-Avaevi gRgv
toto DVtj I ej b kvn GKevi I DVtj v bv| Rei`Z ZvKtZi RMZ, ZvB Kwš-
tbB tNvoxcxi i |

`ycj bvmv` gv¶vi `¶jYvsk Rto gxR¶UtKi t`vKvbxiv tgvqv, gyo, wRj wic,
tcqvRj A`vqx t`vKvb emtq t`q| miMg ntq DtV mg`-gv|

w`b AwZµvš-ntq wØZxq ivZi tkl fv¶M ej b kvn AetPZb ntq cto| kZ
kZ gvi`i m½ j v`³ Bj & Bj & avboi Acw_@ gØßvq Zvgvg gv¶, t`te hvl qv brov
Ges KxU-cZ½ivl epS teKvivi!

cÜZtI hLb ej b kvtni Ng fv¶0 ZLb wZvb Ab` gvbl | Gici K_veyZ¶
A†bKuv eÜ Kti t`b| c¶qvRtbi Kv¶iv m½ tZgb K_v etj b bv| j vüZ
UcmKtq nvutZi RMtZ tctQ†Qb wZvb, ZvB G wlvjßZv| hvi m½ GKevi K_v
etj tQb, tm Ūj xduØ Dcwa†Z f¶wZ ntqtQb| dtj gvi`vbiv GKevi Gtj
m†R LvKv nQto th†Z Pvq bv| Kvi m½ K_v etj b nhi ZN tmB Avkv mevi
wFZi |

tmB t_†K cüZeQi gvUv†Z wRwKti i gRgv etm| gvNx cwY¶vi `¶w`b AvM
t_†K c`vtÜj `Zvi i wnoK cto hvq| Kvi AvtM tK t`vKvb emvteN `i` nq
tmB cÜZthwMzV| Uvov mvZ w`b P†j tgj v| eo eo Mi` Avi gw¶ RevB nq|
`t`-`tvs`-t_†K Avmv gvbtZi Mi`-QwMj -nwm-gj Mx_†j v Lv† g†` i ei KwZ nv†Z
Zevi`K wntmte weZi Y nq|

ej b kvn GLb Avi wRKti Rjx†Z gMænb bv| gvi`iv mg`ti wRKti Rjxi
gva†g dvbvtZ tctQv†Z Pvb| wKŠ` evKvq th tKvtbv `† tbB| wbeo¶P†E tKej
RMZgvI j vi GkK-`wi qvq AeMvnb|

ZZxq eQti i tgj vq kixqZcšx cxi tejvtqZ I mgvbx i gvi`iv j wV-tmvUv wbtq
nvj v Pw¶ tqvQj | mwgqvov UvO†q wRwKti i gRgvi gtZv tekiv Kv¶Ri wei`tx
wRnv` Kiv Cgvbx `wqZj Avb Kti Sum†q cto¶Qj Zviv| wKŠ` tgjvi t`vKvb-
civU fiv¶i Kiv Qvov gRgvi wFZi c¶e†ki mvm cvqvb|

md`vi emotZ Avmi Qq wK mvZ w`†bi gv_vq tgvKvi g gav f¶eb†K Rvbvq, tm
bmK bRi md`vi†K wPb†Zv| eü eQi AvtM tNvoxcxi i tgj vq tm ewk we¶_ |
Ki†Z Gtj Zvi m½ bRi md`v†i i cw¶ Pq ntqvQj |

Zvici tgvKvi g gav `†i tKvtbv GK M†gi bvg Dtj L- Kti Rvbvq, KZe
t` l qvb bvgK GK weEevb I B M†g GKUv cvwvvi cÜZöw Kti wQj | tmB M†gB
bmK tgvKvi g gavi k†i i ewo|

GKw b cvWmVtiii evi v`vq bRi md`vtii m1/2 tgvKvig gavi mv¶vr nq|
Avtj vPbvi GK ch¶q bRi md`vi Rvbcq, l Lvfb bmk PvKvi wbtqtQ tm|
mvi w`b eBtqi gta` Wte _vKtZv bRi md`vi | teigvi cvb tnZtZ Zvi
`wkw³ ¶jxY ntq Avtm| ctiv KutPi Pkgv tPvtL w`bi tej vq LmbKuv c_-NvU
Vvni KitZ cvi tj l ivtZ wKOB t`L tZv bv tPvtL|
MögUvtZ l mgvbx cxtii gjxt`i mSL`v tbnvtqZ Kg uQj bv| cvWmViuU Df`Qt`i
Rb` Zviv memgq D`PKÉ| weagP eB cy`K cto Mötgi Zi`Y-hpKiv Cgvb-
Avnk`v bó Kti tdj tQÑ BZ`Kvi AvfthvM Zvt`i | wKS' KZe t`l qvtbi nvZ
`xN¶ dtj kZ tKvtkiki cil Zviv tZgb GKUv mjeav KitZ cvi uQj bv|
nVr GKw b bRi md`vi gwU Lvl qv`ii` Kti | cKti tMvj KitZ wMtq
RtMi wfZi Kv`v ,tj XK XK Kti Abvqvtm Zv tLtg tdj tZv| fvZ-mvj tbi
e` tj gwUj cÖZ Zvi G A`mZ Avm³i K_v Kvfv ARvbv _vKtj v bv| tj vKRb
axti axti ZvtK Gwotq Pj tZ`i` Kti | Mötgi tj vK etj , AwZ we`vq gvbtj l
gv_v weMto hvq| ZvB AwZ cvfb bRi md`vtii gv_vl AvDj vtq tMtQ|
wKS' KZe t`l qvtbi tKvtbv fvešt` j ¶j` Kiv tMtj v bv| md`vi mvntei gwU
Lvl qvq tm KLtbvB evav t`qvb| KZe t`l qvtk bvbv Rt bvbv cKæKitZv|
t`l qvbRxi mnR DEiÑ
: me wKOB tZv Nßti wdti gwU nBtZ wÖwi muU | bRi fj KitQ tKv_vq?
tgvKvig gav l B Mötgi tKvtbv GK nvq`vi Avj xi eivZ w`tq etj , KZe
t`l qvb wR Mötg AtNvml Z cvMj etj cwi wPZ uQj | bBtj GKUv gvbj RvqMv-
Rwg we¶u Kti wK eBtqi Avor t`q!
GKw b bRi md`vi Av`j Mvtq Mötgi tPšiv`vq `wotq ejv`ii` KtiÑ Ög°v-
gw`bv-Mqv-Kwik Avi e`vefb tKvtbv t`b` bvb| mteZ AÜKvi | mteZi mj`R
WBe`v tMtQ| GLb tKej NjUNßU`v AÜvi |Ö
Avtiv Kx me K_v etj uQj bRi md`viÑ tgvKvig gav Zv wK e¶Stq etjZ
cvti bv| tm Rvbcq, cÖZw`b mh¶t`+ mgq md`vi mvne wK l B RvqMvUvq
`wotq l B K_v ,tj v ej tZv|
`k wK evtiv w`b ci KZe t`l qvb Kx GKUv Ri`ix KvR Mötgi evBti
wMtquQj | ivtZ wdtj v bv Avi | tFvi tej vq tKD GKRB cvWmVtiii cvk w`tq
hvevi mgq wmotZ KvPv i³ t`l AwZtK Dtv| wfZti wMtq t`l bRi
md`vtii w`i jvk| KÉbyj xi wP eivei Öwi Pj vtvv ntqtQ|
fjetbi gv_vUv GKevi P°i w`tq l tV| tKb thb Zvi gtb nq, tgvKvig gav
bgk G eskxqj wq`v ej tQ bv| Zeytm wZvi Aeptei Av`vš-eY¶v i bTz

Pvq Zvi KvQ| bv, tKv_vl tni tdi tbB| `Ktvti wZvtK thgb t`l tQ,
tgvKvig gavi eY¶vq wK tmB AequeUB tftm l tV|
: ZvBtj wK evcRvb mwZ` miZ` evBP`v bvB?Ñ fjetbi t` tft½ tft½ hvq|
GtZvKvj tftewQj wZv teP AvtQ| tKvtbv GK dmj KvUvi w`tb wZwb wdti
Avmteb j wMtZ fi w`tq| Ltoi t`ci Avovtj _vKtZB fjetbi bvg ati WwK
w`tebÑ
: KBti fjet, evc Avgvi?
i`xkvtm t`šo t`q fjet| KvPv Lo tcvQtq hvq Zvi cvtqi Av½tj i dvtK| k³
nvZ wZvtK Rvotq ati Kufa gv_v tnvj tQ `¶tPvtL kvetYi aviv bvgvq|
KtZw`b wZvi cÖ`veZ¶bi G`k` tftē D`vm `wötZ ct_i w`tK Zvktq
_vKtZv tm| cv_exi tKvtbv kã, wbiwzi kZ WvKvWwK tm ZLb i bTz tctZv
bv| AvR Zvntj wPi Zti tgvKvig gav tmB `k`Kti i BwZ tUtb w`tj v!

mtZtiv.
eo eo Pi ctotQ DZivkv MtQ| G wKbvi tN¶l GKw mi` Lvjt wZiwZti Rj
AvtQ| gvSLvfb evj ¶i, Zvici Avevi AvtiKwU mi` Lvj | l Lvfb nuURj AvtQ
etU| Zte th nvti MwQ gi tYi w`tK G_ t`QÑ ZvtZ `k-ctbi w`b ci nqtZv
Zvl _vKte bv|
cKwZ G Kx weifc AvPiY`ii` Kitjv DZivkv cvtii gvbtj`i m1/2? G eQi
`R`ö AvmZ bv AvmZB fq¼i Stoi c¶Kvtc Dto tMtQ kZ kZ Pvj , tftQ
tMtQ AmsL` _`vg Ni | we`x¶¶tZi avb Rvgtbi m1/2 wgvktq w`tqtQ Awbi`x
So| wkv v evotZ kZ kZ Avg-Kvvtj i MwQ DRvo ntj v|
¶jq¶wZ KwUtg DVtZ bv DVtZ G fv`f`i`i` tZ eb`v AvNvZ nvtj v| j vMvZvi
ctbi w`b ASi evot Avlvtpi mg`-tgn FZi c_ fj Kti fv`a Gtm
tVtKwQj | Avgtbi tgvUv tgvUv tMvQvi tivqv Uvbn AvU w`b cwmbi wbtP uQj | cwmb
tbtg hvevi ci GKUv tMvQv Avi L¶R cvl qv tMtj v bv| eb`vi cwmbi m1/2 cwmb
ntq wgtk tMtQ| gbni Rj vi Avkcvtk hv`i Rvgrgv, cÖgevti eb`vq Zvi vB
tewk ¶wZMÖ`ntqtQ| tFiY ctj i g¶ Lo Avi evj j e`v tdtj AvUtK t`qvq
eb`vi cwmb tQvqvQovi gv¶V Morqvb|
eb`vi cwmb tbtg tMtj K.l.Kiv tdi Rvj wvUv `Zwi Kti | wKS' me¶vkv evb evtiv
wK tZi w`b ci tdi AvNvZ nvfb| mg`-Rvj wvUv cwj Avi emj tZ GKvKvi |
DZivkvi cwmb AvtiKv evotj cvo DctP tQvqvQovi gv¶V c¶ek KitZv|

teþbrRj XKtZ bv cvi t j l eþó cwb Rtg ^ _ ^ nþq wMþqOj tQvqQovi gv | Zte Rvj vi tZgb ¶wZ nqub | gwi gwi Kti l Rvj v , t j v Avevi evo t Z i i " Kti |

Pvi w b wei wZ w t q Avevi eb v | eþó QvovB Xj | DRvþb cþi eþó n l qvq f wU t Z cwb i Pvc teþo hvq | DZivkvi wZb wU v t b cvo t f t O hvq | tQvqQovi Rvj w f U v B w Qj K l . K t i i f i m v , Gevi Zvl tMj | ewj bq, cwj Rtg cwj i w b t P Rvj v A S w Z n t q t Q |

`dvq `dvq eb vi Ketj cto gvbl w t k n v i v | teþbrRtj t f t m hvq Ni - M n w j | k Z k Z gvbl Avk t b q D Z i v k v i D P z c v t o |

Uvov wZb w b c t q D t c v m v K t Z n t q t Q c v o - A w k Z t i | B D w c t P q v i g v b t b S k v w b t q w P o v _ o w t q t M t Q e t U , w K S ' Z v t Z w K A v i t c U f t i ? d m j n v i v b v i ` w o S t q Z v l g t L l t v b v K l . K t i i |

T v Y w e Z i Y K i t Z G t m B D G b l e b v Z P i t Z v t c i g t L c t o w Q j | w P o v _ o ` v l f v t j v , m t 1 / 2 g v P A v i t g v g t K b ? D Z i v k v c v t i i g v b l i v A U K v t i W i v q b v | c v t K U c v t K U t g v g A v i g v t P i c w i e t Z b M ` U v K v ` v l | Z v t Z A S Z ` B t M v Q v R v j v t K b v h t e | A v m g v t b t h w e k v j j U b R t j , Z v t Z t g v g A v i g v t P i K x c t q v R b ?

Z e j B D G b l i G K K _ v , O m i K w i A v t ` k , A v g v i K x K i v i A v t Q ? 0 e t q v e x e b v Z P v P i g c v ` w b t ` q , O m i K w i A v t ` k Z G m e m i K v i t i ` v l t M | A v g t M v G m t e i ` i K v i b v B | 0

_ v b v i t m t K U A w d m v i m t 1 / 2 b v _ v K t j B D G b l g n v k q t h K w i q K j v A b v i w k K v i n t Z b N Z v t Z m t ` n w Q j b v |

eb vi cwb tbtg tMj K l . K i v A v o v B K v g , e o n w j q v t _ t K f i v i v R v j v w k t b G t b t ¶ j Z A v e v ` K t i | f w M ` m l w K U v q t e þ b r j X K t Z c v t i w b | b B t j t h K x ` y R v q c o t Z v K l . K i v !

c t Z e Q i B e b v n q D Z i v k v c v t i , w K S ' Z v ` x N o v q x n q b v K L t b v | Z t e A v U - b q e Q i A s t G i K g ` x N o v q x e b v n q D Z i v k v c v t i | A v i w k g n v R b e j t Z v , D R v b t ` t k A v t Q G K e i t d i c v n v o | A v U e Q i c i c i e i d _ t j v M j t Z i i " K t i w e a v q e o M i w K n q |

m e i B t f t e w Q j , ` t h M U v e y S t K t U t M t Q | A S Z A v M w g m v Z e Q i G i K g ¶ j q ¶ w Z i g t L v g w L ` w o r t Z n t e b v | w K S ' t K R v t b A v l v t p i Z v e r t g N f v t ` a t X t j A v m g v b t _ t K t h t g N D a v l n t e !

A v i w k g n v R b t e t P _ v K t j n q t Z v a p K k i e v m t K ` t h M i A v M v g L e i R w b t q w t Z v | R x e r K v t j Z v i K _ v m n t R t K D w e k l m K i t Z P v B t Z v b v , w K S ' e v ` e c t v Y t c t q w e k l m b v K t i D c v q _ v K t Z v b v K v i v | A v i w k g n v R t b i R b ` G L b m K t j i ` i ` D _ t j l t v t h b N O n v q , g v b l U v h w ` e u B P ` v _ v K t Z b | ... 0

d v e þ t k l n t q ` P t i i i " | G m g q U v q t K e t m _ v t K N v t i i t K v t Y , t K - B e v w f o K t i n v t U - N v t U ? m e i B t Z v e ` _ v K v i K _ v d m t j i g v t V | w K S ' L i v i ` v t n w P i v P w i Z R x e b - h v c b t h b c v t e t M j | Z v n t j w K A v n m v b g w S i K _ v B w K ? m x g v t s t l c v t i m w Z " m w Z " e u a c t o t Q ? K v i k v t c , t K v b c v t c c K w Z G g b w b g t t k v a w b t " Q ?

G m g q U v t Z g b n i R j v i c w b _ w j t Z t b t g h v q | f i m v t K e j D Z i v k v M v O | c t Z e Q i M v t O i c v t o ` t g v B j A s t w w t R j P w j Z t g v U i e t m | K w b c t Z c A v k U v K v w t Z n q t g v U i m w g w Z t K | w K S ' G e v i t K v t b v t g v U i B m P j K i v t M j b v | G t Z w t b G w K b v t i i m i " L v j w U l G t K e v t i i w K t q t M t Q | m e t R k v l j v i w b t P n q t Z v b L W e v c w b A v t Q , w K S ' Z v w K A v i g U t i i b t j D V t e !

b j v t K t U l g v S M v O t _ t K c w b w K b v t i A v b v h v t " Q b v | w Z b M t g i g v b l w g t j G K e v i t P o v K t i w Q j , m d j n q u b |

e Q i ` t k K A v t M G i K g L i v n t q w Q j | Z L b w e K i w n t m t e t m j y t g w k b w Q j | t Q v q Q o v i g v t V ` w Z b U v t m j y e i m t q t g v U v g w U R w g A v e v ` K i t Z t c t i w Q j K l . K i v | w K S ' G e Q i t m j N i _ t j v Z v j v t ` q v | G K t c l u v c w b l D V t Q b v c v Z v j t _ t K | c t g c t g t g v U v g w U c w b l t v w Q j e t j w K O z R w g t Z t i v q v j w M v t b v t M t Q e t U | G L b t m m e t ¶ t Z l d v U j a t i t Q |

g v _ v i l c i M b M t b m j " R | e i Z v t m A v ` Z v t b B | G i K g L i v a p K k x w K s e v A v k c v t k i M t g i g v b l i v K t e t ` t L t Q w K g t b K i t Z c v t i b v | f j y g p w i 3 / 4 b R v b v q , e v t i K m d ` v t i i K v t j N Z L b f j y g p w i 3 / 4 t b i c y ` t h s e b N w K G i K g L i v n t q w Q j | Z v e r t R j v c t o Q v i L v i | k Z k Z g v b l g t i t Q c w b i A f v t e | t h b w O Z x q K v i e j v | G e v i l t m B L i v i A v f i m | c v K g v e j R v t b G e v i K v i f v t M " K x t j L b |

m v Z g v t m i t c v q w Z w b i w Z , Z v B G L b g v _ p v i v q e v t c i e m o t Z _ v K t Q | e U W v 3 v i - K w e i v t R i ` l v q v B i c i f v M " L t j t Q | t K t ` L t e G L v t b , K ` i x w K A v i l m e e t S ! Z v B g v m L v t b K n t j v e v t c i e m o t i t L G t m t Q w b i w Z t K |

k i i e m o t _ t K A t b K A R v b v L e i w b t q w d t i f y e b | G c v t i i m x g v s - c h i x i v l c v t i i m x g v s - c h i x i t ` i m t 1 / 2 t j U v i A v v b - c o v b K t i t Q | w k M w M i c Z v K v ` e v K A b y o Z n t e | Z v t Z K v R b v n t j D " P c h t q i w g w l s |

apcKkx, gvBU`vMv`v Avi gqvj MtAi gvbtliv HK`ex ntq ctoiq| `fhM
gbyl tK GK KvZvti wbtq Avtm| Zviv mnxvš-tbq, `j tetta mxgvbv wWotq eua
tKtU w`tq Avmte|
eva mvtā tnvfmb tgvfi |
: `β gj tK i e`vci-m`vci | KBtj B wK Avi hvl b hvq? GLb Z Avi AvtMi
gZb tLj v bvB, KuUvZvti i teov etmtQ|
apcKkxi tKvfbv GK tRvqv b K.L.K t`q`w³ Ktiñ
: `iKvi ABtj KuUvZvi fvOg| G Ab`vq| me cwlb wfb MvtO Pjv b KBi`v
t`l b AvBtbi ei tLj vc|
tnvfmb tgvfi Aeqte w`tci Aetj k dtU l tV| tVuU euKv Kti crèv cke
Qto t`qñ
: Du AvBtbi ei tLj vc! tKvb Ktj R t_BK`v Aj Aj me cvk KiQ? AvBb Kvti
Kq eS?
tnvfmb tgvfi mevBtK A`vš-NUbv Ltj etj | G tZv Avi G Mōg l Mōgi Sū-
Svtg jv bq th, m`f-gvZt iiv wgtj mgvavb Kite| `β gj tK i e`vci |
mgvavb Kitz cvti GKgv l miKvi, cvevj tKi c`q`w`K`OzKiv m`e bq|
OzZ WvBfvi tRjv kni t`tK `jcvZvi KuMRUv GtbtQ| DZivkvi DRvtb eua
cñt½ Atbk K_v tj Lv ntqtQ tmLvtb| tRjvi eo eo wj Wvi`i Qwe mn
gZvgZ Qvcv ntqtQ| OzZ WvBfvi fvOv fvOv D`Pvi tY Lei t_jv cto tkvbvq|
wK MvMi cZvKv `eVK nte, Zv bBtj D`Pch`qi wguS| ZvtZl KvR bv ntj
tMvj vMvj |
: tMvj vMvj ?ñ AvZtK Dtv kgtki Zvj K`vi |
: n tMvj vMvj | tewki fvM wj Wvi tMvj vMvj i c`q`gZvgZ w`tqtQ|
tnvfmb tgvfi etj, Gme AcwRktbi l phšj| Zviv Pvt`Q t`tk GKUv MĒtMvj
`i` tnvK| ZvtZ dvq`v nwmj Kite Zviv|
gvBU`vMv`vi cwi tZvti i KtÉ Dcnvm Stī cto|
: dt tMvj vMvj bv Avgvi GBUv ABe| GK dzw`tj Avgiv DBoV Avti K gj tK
wMqv coe|
tMvj vMvj i cñt½ atī Avtj vPbv mtg gnvhfxi w`tK awieZ nq| fj gqv³ab
`β b`f gnvhfxi eY`v`i`i` Kti| gqvj MtAi tmB `vg tKvqUf, LwK
tcvl tKi `mb, wZ` c`q`Rbxq c`Y`i `vg teto hvl qmn Avtiv KtZv wK| GK
t`k `f`k bqñ kZ kZ t`k tmB hfx kixK ntqUj |

kgtki Zvj K`vi gnvhfxi ci Kx GKUv hfxi K_v ej tZ hvte, Ggb mgq
gvBU`vMv`vi Kvj vg wGRP`tj Gtj tm Ab` cñt½ Ptj hvq|
Kvj vg wGR` bvg WvK AvtQ| wctV GLtbr `wj i `vM| GK cv tLwov| kĪ`c`q`i
`wj tj tMvj cvtq|
tMvj vi avb c`v`tq GtmtQ AtbtKi | hv AvtQ ZvtZ eotRvi AvMwg GK gym
Pj te| mBvnLvbtKi gta` epó bv ntj teviv tLw`Uv Avi nte bv| BtZvgta`
AtbtKB `tīi Mōg-MtĀ gvBU`vtj i KvR wbtqtQ| tMvj vq hv AvtQ Zv `vK,
wect` KvR jvMte| Zvgvg `j bqvq nqtZv Liv `i` ntqtQ| Gfvte Pj tZ
`vKtj Pvtj i `vg th evote bv, Zv wvōZ Kti ej te tK!

Avv`v.
mBvn AvZvš-ntq c`q` Gtm tvtKtQ Liv, wKš` epó tKvfbv Avfvv tbB|
KōPovi dj `tjv i w`gZv tctjv bv| tKgb nj t`tU iO| KuVj gvQ Avi Avtgi
Kovq im `i`Ktq cPb atitQ| gvV-NvtU tKv_vl Nvm-j Zv-cvZvi wPy tbB|
GLtbr hv`i Lo AvtQ, Zvt`i ewotZ `j GKw Mi`-QvMj AvtQ nqtZver|
AtbtK Mi`tMvZvj tRvócvvvtU tetQ w`tqtQ| m`hMv etS `vj vj iv m`v`vg
tnhK dvq`v j tjtQ| bv tetQ DcvqB ev Kx? bv tLtq tMvqvtj gite bwnK? cPv
MtU evZvm fwi ntj l j wewei nvZ t`tK ti nvB cvte bv tKd|
Mōg Mōg cvj Z nq bvbv cPxb cUv| m`xi bvt_i cvP eQi eqmx tqtq Zvj
b`vstUv ntq gv_vq Kjv wbtq ewo ewo gvMtb tei nq| Zvi Kj vq Rj fvZ`
wcztj i e`bv, mt½ AvgcvZv| ewoi teš-wSiv Zvi gv_vq cwlb Xtj | G ewo
t`tK l ewo hvevi c`_ m½x Kgvixt`i gfl gfl tdvKjv `wZ tei Kti Qov
KvtU Zvj Ñ

t`qvti Zvg Aati Aati bvg
t`qvti Zvg wlvvtj wlvvtj bvg
Ntīi bv½j Ntīi iBj
nvBj vPvlv iBt` gBij
t`qvti Zvg XBtj XBtj co|

Zvj i Kj vq teš-wSiv Pjv, Wvj Avi bM` UvKv Ztj t`q| gvMb tkl ntj wkgj
et`q`i Zj vq eo eo tWw` tZ jebQov wkiwb ti tta mviv Mōg exUb Kiv nq|
mevi Ašī-MvtO Avkvi Zix tftm l tV| Gevi wvNfZ epó nte| gj wēyiv etj,
Avb`v wkiwb bwnK `t`k t`tK tgtNt`i tWtK Avtb|

bv, tgN Avtm bv| tgN j ykqtq0 tKvfbv GK _B gj jK| tmB gj jKi `ti vRv
tbB, Rvbj v tbB| mnm^m mnm^m eQi aŕi EaYŕj vK cwi µgvq Zviv nqtZv Kvš-
kŕš† GLb eŕS mnyB†Z wbgMentq†Q Zviv| ZvB Liv `xN^o†_†K `xN^ont^o
tKej |

Ryŕŕevŕi GwKb tgŕj mei c0_ŕvi nvZ AKŕ†Z w††R| wKš†L v teivR ntj i wM
fi vŕŕbvi mva^o wK bv`vb ev`vi Av†Q! wedj ntq GwKb tgŕj me MR†ei AvqvZ
cvWceŕ eqvb i i“ K†i N

: †L v`vi Aci bvg Kvntavi I Mv³ve| GKevi †Mv^o nB†j Kz i†Zi `wi qvq
Zcvb I†V| eŭ eQi aBiv Av†biv teŕxb† i wbtq Rxeb-hvcb Ki†Z†Qb|
Avj wai wRwKi ev `w qv Z††Mv j†M gwZ^cRvq kixK nB†Qb| e†K nvZ w`qv
Kb Z Gevi Kvi `M†cRvq tmev†tg †K hvb bvB?

gynij M† gv_v wBpZ K†i | †KD †KD wdK K†i tntm †`q|

GwKb tgŕj mei Hkx†µv†a wgbvi K†c |

: Kovq-M†Evq wnmie j Be Gevi †L v`v| Rvnbv†gi teevK `qv i L††j †`qv
nB†Q| ev`vi cv†ci wŕw³ fwi nB†q †M†j †L v`vi Av†`†k gv†j K †d†i kZv
mvZ †`v††Li `qv i L††j †`b| GL†bv mgq Av†Q evqZj w†i w`†K AvMvqv
Av†mb |

GwKb tgŕj mei I qv†Ri RRevq `ŕC` Qvov hviv bvgvR-Kj gvi avi †Zgb GKUv
av†i bv, Zvivl gmiR`g†x nq| wK†kvi-Zi“Yiv w†j m††n m†`†K i mgq mviv
M†g N†i N†i Ngš-gvby† i RvM†q †Zv†j : †Ng nB†Z bvgvR fv†j v, Ni nB†Z
gmiR` fv†j v | †

Gev`Z-e†` wMi ag cto hvq gynj gvbt` i g†a` | I w`†K w†`†` i cRv-AP†vi
gv†v w0_Y e†x cvq| wkgj M††Qi †Mvov †X†K †M†Q K†P†v dj Avi bvbv
dj g†j | mKvj -m†v`vq Amj kw³ webvk Kvgbvq ŭj v†v†b I †V |

GwKb tgŕj mei †Nv†Yv †`q, G Lvivi Kv†j BmwZmKvi bvgvR co†Z n†e| G evj v
†_†K cwi †††Yi Dcvq GKgv† BmwZmKvi bvgvR | †l qv BRv evZvmZg
evZvmZg Rve†vi †N Zcvb i i“ ntj thgb †Rvi Mj vq AvRvb tntK G †`vqv
co†Z nq, Liv i i“ ntj †Zgwb BmwZmKvi bvgvR Av`vq Ki†Z nq |

GKw`b gynij †i wbtq GwKb tgŕj mei †QvqvQovi gv†V wM†q mvj vZj BmwZmKv
Av`vq K†i Av†m e†U, wKš†L v`vi †Mv^o gw†U nq bv | Zvi `p wek†m w†j G
bvgvRv†š-ASi avivq ew† bvg†e | gK†m`j gwgb wKZv†e †Zv Zv-B wj Lv Av†Q |
wKš†L wKZv†e evYxi I th e`Z`q N†U, G†Zw`b Zv e†S Rv†v w†j bv Zvi |

kg†ki Zvj K`vi eom†ov BmwZmKvi Rvqv†Zi `we †Zv†j | BgvqvZ Ki†eb
cxi v†b cxi AvLj vK I mgvbx | Dci I qj v GLb Kvntavi bvtg Avaw†Z n†q†Qb |
`† Avgj x †xb`v†i †`vqvq gKmj nwmj n†e bv GLb | c†qvRb Lvm cxi-
e††M† |

†QvqvQovi gv†V Av†qvRb Kiv nq wekvj Rvqv†Zi | `kM†g gvB†K Gj vb Kiv
nq BmwZmKvi Rvqv†Zi K_v : †FvBme, fvBme, AvMw†g KBj` tejv GMvi
NwUKvi mgq †QvqvQovi gv†V GK weivU Gm†ZmKvi RgvZ Av†w†Z nB†e |
Avcbviv m^o†j `†j `†j bgv†Ri Rgv†Z thvM`vb K†i Ql qve nwmj Ki`b |
fvBme, fvBme... | † gvB†Ki k† G M†g Qw††q w†B M†g †c†Qvq |

Av†v†v w`b AvZewwZ n†j EvokZg w`†bi w†Zxq c††i ga`fv†M †QvqvQovi
gv†V Rgv†qZ n†Z `v†K nvRvi nvRvi gvby | w†ki-wK†kvi-Zi“Y-h†K-e†x†N
AmsL`A_wš-gynj gvby | GKw`b Av†M GwKb tgŕj mei I mgvbx c††i i`i Mvq wM†q
†c††Q | tej v†qZ I mgvbx i eo cy† Mw† bkxb cxi AvLj vK I mgvbx†K cvj wK†Z
Pw††q gv†V Avbv nq |

gv†Vi Pvi w†K Mi“-QvMj -num-gj Mxi mg`†i i WwK | AvLj vK I mgvbx i ŭK†g,
BmwZmKvi bvgv†R Avmi mgq w†††v ci††i i l m†½ Av†Z n†e | bq†Zv
Kvntavi bvg †Qto i w†††g Av††eb bv †L v`v | Ziver gvLj Kv†Zi Kó †`†L thb
cvK ci l qvi w`M††i i ng†Zi `wi qvq tg†R I†V, ZvB ci††i i l m†½ Avbv |
nvRvi nvRvi gvby | mei M††q D†v†v†K | D†v†v† K†i M††q †`qv cv†w†e,
D†v†v† K†i ci v j w†-Uw† |

tnv†mb tg†v††K P†c P†c w††††M K†i f†b†N

: Gm†ei gv†b Kx?

: gv†b e†S bv? me wKQz D†v†v† KBi`v w`qv †L v`vi mvg†b w†††Ri Ang ew†Zj K†i
†`qb | GB †`L gve†j , Avg†Mv K††bv ZvKZ bvB, Zv†gB me ZvK†Zi ZvKZ |
bvgv†Ri Av†M AvLj vK I mgvbx gv_v i cvMw†o bvg††q gvi `vbt` i nv†Z Z†j
†`q | cvMw†oi GK gv_v c††i i nv†Z, Ab` gv_v gvi `vbt` i nv†Z | hviv cvMw†o
ai†Z cv††w†b Zviv ci`†††i nvZ a††††Q | c††i i g†L g†L mevB mg`†i cv†
K†i : †V†g††v†b bv I qv Avg††v† & gj Kz wj j w††, I qj v†g†y wj j w††; Av†D†h†y
wej w††j w†† B†qv†mK†m†mvgvqv Avb ZvK†qv† Avj ŭj v† Av† w† Bj v†-w†B†h†v††x wgb&
kvi wi gv Lvj vK† I qv hv† vAv I qv ev† vAv | †

I mgvbx cxi GK j vBb cov †kl Ki†j gynij †† Zvi m††i m††i j vB†w† cv† K†i |
Avevi w†Zxq j vBb, ZZxq j vBb | c†g KvZv††i gynij †† wKQ†v m†wK†f††e

D"PrvY KiZ cvi t j l t c Q t b i K v Z v t i m a u Y P t c t v q v i w e K u Z N t U | t K D t K D w K Q z b v e t S R w g t b i w t K Z w k t q P c P v c _ v t K |

G f r t e w e c ` g r i c i e t t v q v i m g t e Z m i w K l w e K Z D " P r v i Y t Q r v Q o v i g v V M g M g K t i l t v | t w t K l t v A e s c i i v | G ` k ` Z v t i K v t Q G t K e t i B b Z b | Z v i v e t S l v t Z c v t i b v t K b G t Z v g v b j , G t Z v K E , G t Z v m u b | Z v B Z v t i P v n b x t Z w e ` s q |

b v , n v R v i n v R v i g v b t i l i m u b i t b w b c i l q v i w M v i | l m g v b x c x t i t K i v g w Z w b t q m s k q A v i m t b t n i D ` q n t q t Q m e v i w f Z i | t K D t K D e t j , A v m j c x i t e j v t q Z l m g v b x _ v K t j g b v R v Z t k l n t Z b v n t Z B e p o b v g t Z v | A v L j v K l m g v b x t Z v A v i A v m j c x i b v | M i x b k x b | e q m K g , K v i v g t Z G L t b v c v K v t c r n q u b |

t L v Z e v i c e g n t Z A v L j v K l m g v b x t g v L Z m i e q v b i v t L t Q r v Q o v i g v t V | b v g v D r m e A v i k K t b i c h n z u N y i t q w d w i t q t e k K o e v i e t j | N

: g m j g v b M t Y i R b ` e Q t i ` B L v b C ` | G B Q v o v t e e v K l q v C ` | l q v C ` g m j g v b M t Y i Z g j b b q , t e o x b t ` i | A v i t L v ` v i t m u a t _ B K v R b g n B t q u Q j k K b c w i | G B c w i | A v f K B | c v K c i l q v i w M v t i i k v t c i n t Z t Z Z v i v c P v M j v t M v ` L v B q v l g i _ R i v b K t i | A _ P g m j g v b M Y t m B k v c M o ` g v L j t K i c R v K t i | Z v t M v t i W v B K v A v t t Z l q v C ` K t i | b v D h e j w

b v g v D r m t e i w e i t x A v L j v K l m g v b x i e q v t b i w f Z i m g t e Z g m j t i t P v t L k K t b i D o v D w o ` k ` t f t m D t v | e q v b i b t Z i b t Z Z v i v w d t i h v q t d t j A v m v A Z x t Z | ` t i t K v _ v l t h b t e t R l t v K u m i N s U v , X v K , t X j A v i w k l v | e q v t b i d u t K d u t K t h b P w Z k M v o q v i g j j x i m j t k v b v h v q | l B , l B t h t m B Q w i Z g e t | Z v i Z j v q e t m h e K P w Z k g j j x t Z m j Z t j t Q | l B t h S g j b v t P e v t q v t ` w c l q v j v , t K v t b v G K m y i x t e w b x i Z w e o i m j , W v W v M i ` s u Z R v M v b q v t e j | l B t h w g v v B - g v E v i W v j v | k u l v - w m i j , P w o - w d Z v , t L j b v , ` v - e u l , e u k , t e j t b A v t i v K t Z v K x | ...

G t Q r v Q o v i g v t m g t e Z g m j t i t h b A ` t k i K v t Q e p o g v M t b A v t m b , G t m t Q b v g v D r m t e i d w Z K t o v t Z | G t Z v U v e Q i t h b v g v D r m t e i K _ v f t j w M t q u Q j , Z v t h b t d i R x e s - n t q l t v m e v i w f Z i |

g b v R v Z t k l e m o t d i v i m g q A t b t K i g t L g t L b v g v - D r m t e i c h n z A v t j v P v n t Z _ v t K | K t Z w i b t m e r t L v j v i g v t V X v K , t X j A v i k L e v t R b v |

w N x i c v o a t i n u l t Z n u l t Z A t b K U v f j e b t K D i t k ` K t i B t n v t m b t g a v i e t j N

: m v t a w K w m w x e v e y K q , t e Z w M Y l g M o n q m j - e v t ` i Z v t j ! B t ` i m f v q K v b t e Z v i v t e u j v t i b v P t Z e v a ` K B t i u Q j ? R M t Z i c l g k a K x , Z v w K t K D K B e v i c v t i ? t K D b v c v i " K , w K B c v t i w m w x e v e j |

f j e b w K O y G K U v e j t Z h v t e , w K Z L b B t c Q b t _ t K R u n i M m Q e t j N

: A v t i t g a v i m e , H m e Z w n y t M v K _ v | g m j g v b t M v R B t b ` A v j v ` v k v ` i A v t O b v ?

R u n i M m Q i D t i t k ` b q , c t e P K _ v i t i k a t i B t h b t n v t m b t g a v i e t j N

: ` B L v b C ` Q v o v t e e v K h w l q v C ` n B t q _ v t K , t N v o v c x t i t g j v K v b n q ? t Z b v B w K k i x q Z e t S b b v ? Z v B t j w K e j b k v t i t Z v g i v w n y K B e v i P v l ?

t n v t m b t g a v i i c o k a e A v i t K D D E i K i Z c v t i b v | k v t ` j K _ v K x A v i e t S a y c K k x i g m U e Z P g v b t l i v | t n v t m b t g a v i i K _ v l G t K e t i t d t j t ` q v i g t Z v b q | A v b - M w a s Z v i l t Z v w K o z A v t Q | b B t j w K ` j ` e v i B t j K k t b w R Z t Z c v i t Z b !

a x t i a x t i b v g v D r m t e i K _ v t v K v b - c v t U ` v b v t e t a l t v | w K s ` k g t k i Z v j k ` v i A v i G u K b t g s j w e t K t K t e v S v t e ? k Z n t j l Z v i v G M u t q i g v _ v | G u K b t g s j w e G t Z v e Q t i i c j t b v B g v g | n v k i - b k i Z v i n v t Z B t Z v e U v | K v j t K q v g t Z i g v t V G i P v B t Z K u o _ Y L i v i K v t j a y c K k x i _ b v n M v i g m j t i R b ` m y c w i k K i t e t K ? c i t n R M v i - t g v E w K e j t Z w Z u b Q v o v t K A v t Q A v i !

t n v t m b t g a v i i c o k v k ` m g _ f b w n y v w f Z t i w f Z t i c o w Z i i " K t i t Q b v g v D r m e A v t q v R t b i | A v i w e j a b q , c o v M Z D r m e w e j w B i K v i t Y c o P x b g v b j i v t e i v R n t q t Q b | Z v B D Z i v k v c v t i G t Z v A c N v Z ! e o n w j q v i w t K b w K t c v q w Z M v B M i " j ` v s o v e v O i c t h e K i t Z i i " K t i t Q | j ` v s o v , n u l t Z c v t i b v | ` w o t q ` t a j e u t U g t L u v c h s - j v M v t Z c v t i b v | w b K t q K c i t d i g t i h v q | e v j v U v G w t K A v m t Q m g v s t q | G L b b v g v D r m t e i c o q v R b | w n y ` i A t b t K c u v v t K b v i U v K v Z t j w t Q ` x c i i ` v t m i n v t Z | g m j g v b t ` i l G K B K _ v , D r m e Q v o v M w Z t b B | A v K v k k v t ` j m K j e v Y x h L b A K v h R i n t q c t o , Z L b g v b e k v ` i R x e s - n t q l t v e y S ! g v b j n q t Z v w d t i t h t Z P v q Z v i A w Z g e t E i w f Z i |

G K w b A v m t i i b v g v R v t s - G u K b t g s j w e i g t L v g y L ` w o v q f j e b |

: u R j , w n y v b v g v D r m e K i t Z P v q | A v c t b A b g v Z K i t j Z v i v f i m v c v t e | G u K b t g s j w e A o U ` t i o b v D h e j w D " P r v i Y K t i | Z t e t m B ` t f v O v | Z x e a L i v Z v i w f Z t i i C g v b x R R e v t K l e y S K g t R v i K t i w t q t Q !

: `ybcvni wKQz wKQz weIQ DciI qvji nvtZ evUv, gvby wKQB KiZ cvti bv
ZvtZ| wZwb hw` wgvKvj tdtikZvK uKg bv Ktib, Avmgvrb tgN lVvbw
mva` bvB Kvttv| kKtib j tM So-ev` tji Kx m=úK? Hme D"Qe-g"Qte wK"Qz
nte bv, evel|...

Zvici GwKb tgSj we mjv Kwidi` tbi GKwU AvqvZ tZj vl qvZceR etj N
: niiv, wv` jv DrmeUv KiZ cvti, Zq lmgvbx úRtji dZvqv j vMe|
: Avevi dZvqv K`vb, úRj? Drmtei AvtqvRb Z gmnj gvbiV KiZtQ bv|
: jvMte| atgP Kx eS tZvivi? gmnj gvb gj KKi Bgvv nBtZtQb cxi-
gvkvttqLMY| wFb atgP tKD kiv weIvax wK"Qz KiZ PvBtj Bgvgti Abgvzi
Ri"iZ nq|

fjeb fvte, GwKb tgSj weB tZv Bgvv| Bgvgti DctiI wK Bgvv AvtQ? Zvntj
wK tLv`vi DctiI tLv`v...|
: úRj, Abgvz KiZj GKUv K_v wQj |
: ej |

: lmgvbx úRtji dZvqv i Kvi Kx, wgvvúKtKi tNvovxi ej bkvtni
dZvqv nBe bv?

agtK ltv GwKb tgSj we| `K`g wctQ ntU hvq fjeb| kZ ntj l wZKvtj i
Bgvg| Zvi mvgtb tKvtbv cKvi tMv`wK GtKevti B AvvPZ|

: tNvov KLt bv cxi nq wgvv? tm Z GKUv Av`-Kvtdi | cvK Bmj vtgi vgtS tm
te`vZ Pvj y KBt itQ| Avi tm Z GKUv gRbp| gRbtbi dZvqv Avgt` i
tgvhnvte tMivh` nq bv|

Aektit wK nq lmgvbx cxtii dZvqv Avbvi| GK kgtki Zvj K`vi Qrov
dZvqv e`vcti tZgb tKD gse` Ktib| aptKxi AvvKvsk dmj Rwe
tLv`vtK wPtb, wKŠ` Zvi AvAv etS bv| ag`evtS, atgP wevabttitai avi avti
bv| Zvt` i Kx tVKv dZvqv wbtq GtZv gv_v Nvgtvbi? GwKb tgSj weB dZvqv
K_v etj tQb, dZvqv AvbtZ ntj wZwb hvteb cxtii `i evti |

Zxe` ntb weI KvUwj , tntj Av, Zj vm, t`vj b, evmK, j 3/4veZxN mKj `eP
tgi` Ex eJ| gti mvd ntq AvtQ| iv`wi `jvrti `eNvrtmi wPygW tB| AvtQ
SiSti i Ktbtv Pvgv| tKv_vl cwb tbB| gvS Mvto mi" Lvttj i tmZ AvtiV
TlxY ntq GtmQ| aptKx Rvtg gmwRt` i mvgtb miKwi Mfxi bj Ke Qrov
tKvtbv bj Ke t`tK cwb ltv bv| wv`y gmnj gvb vrix-cj`l wfo Kti Kj Uvi
mvgtb| w`b-ivZ mwvix ntq Kj v-vvZ l tWw fti cwb tbq mevB|
GtZw`b G Kj Uv e`venviti wv`j` i cDZ AtNwv Z wbt avAv wQj | evqZj vvi

mvgtb weagv Gtj Gev` Z nvj Kv ntq hvq| wKŠ` G Kvi evj vi Kvttj weva-
wbtitai avi avti bv tKD| GwKb tgSj wei Revbl eU AvRKvj | Zvi tkI
itZi miv j v³ Rvqvgtth tLv`v Gtm `wvq bv Avi |

gvS Mvto mi" LvUvi cwb vrix-cj`tli mub-tMvtj tNvjv ntq ctoQ|
gmj vt` i Rb` Qvj vi c`Pttt tMvj Lvbv Kiv ntqQ| BDwbqb cwit` i cJ
t`tK G e`v`v| G cvi lcvtti nvRvi nvRvi gvbtli wZ` e`venviti Mvto
tNvj vRj cwi`vi nI qvi dmiZ cvq bv tbb|

`jv`b ci GwKb tgSj we lmgvbx cxtii `i Mv t`tK wcti Gtm Rvqv, úRj
dZvqv w`ttqQb, th gmnj gvb bgv Drmte MgY Kite, Zviv gj Zv` wntmte
mve`-nte|

Kvtdi-te0xb wKsev gvvtDK bqN gj Zv` | G ktai mwK A_wYQ KiZ cvti
bv aptKxi gmnj gvbiV| fvte, gj Zv` eJ Avvvhj tdtikZvi AvtiK bvg|
kgtki Zvj K`viti i Kvi vtb nvtDR cyJ gj Zv` ktai ZRQv e`vL`v Kti |N

: gvvtj vZevBbvj gvvtj vZvBb|

: Gi gvtt Kx?

: gmnj gvbt bv wv`j` bv, gvSgvvS Ae`vb|

: ZvBtj Kvj nvti Zvt` i Rb` M`bmvK biK?

: RvbwZl bv Rvrvbvgl bv|

: ZvBtj tKv_vq hvte Zviv?

: `Btqi ga`eZP`vb| thLvtt AvRivBj tdtikZvtK RevB t`qv nte|

: Zvt` i kw`-ev cj`vi?

: tKvtbvUv bq| bv RvrvZx bvR-tbqvZ, bv wv`4tbi S`g|

aptKxi gvbtIv M`bitKi ga`eEx`vtKvbk GK `vtbi wP l tPvtL fvmtq
tZvtj | Zvntj wK tmUv GB RMtZi gtZv? G RMtZi tZv ml AvtQ, `jL
AvtQ| `jUvB AvtQ Avevi `jUvB tbB|

M`bitK wKsev Zvi ga`eE`vtbi K_v ftt hvq aptKxi gvbtIv| Zvt` i
tPvtL GLb bvgvDrmtei `k` fvttm, Zvt` i Kvtt GLb PwZK Mvqvvi gjjx
evtR| Kx AcNvZ fi Kttjv DZivkv cvti Rbct`! G wNwZ AcNvZ| bBtj
hgvvB ev tKb AvZtZv` Ki te? PwZK Mvqvvi AvZv tKb ev`wUv tQto hvq bv?
tKvtbv KvY QrovB ev tKb gvqv MÄ tUv eU ntq tMtj v? lB th AvtiK bZb
Lei, Mvfx c2yevQti i Rb`w`t`Q| G Kvi KZKtgP dj? gvbtli Avc`-wec`
eJ ci t` i Dci eZtQ!

gqvj MÄ tUv tdi Pjy nteñ GtZw`b G Avkvq wQj Mötgi gvbtliv| wKš`
tUfbi Avkv GLb Zv`i wFZi t_tK gQj tMfQ| Rxb thLvtb m%Uvcbp Avivg-
Avtqk tmlvtb tMSY| GLb mevi Avkv kwš` cikgvlv epó| mevi GKUvB
Avkvñ KLB gbni Rj vq SgSg kã Ztj epó bvgte|

Ewbk.

FZi cwimugvq el`tkl nq| AvtiKwW `PÎ AšwñZ nq Kvttj i D`ti|
`PÎmsmwiš-Dcj tñ| gqvj MÄ cÖBgvwi `g gvtV PoKcRvi AvtqvRb Kiv
ntqtQ| gqvj MÄ cÖBgvwi `tj i tnW gv÷vi cÖ`vk Kwš`-bvt_i gtZ, cÖq GK
kÖ Kwö eQi wKsev Zvi I Awak Kvj cte`Rw`vi Ai`Yvf PpueZP cÖg G
cRvi cÖj b KtiwQj | AtbK wKÖi DÎ vb-cZb NtUfQ, wKš` PoKcRv KLtbr
eÜ nqub| cÖZ eQi G cRvq apKkxi I gvBU`vMv`vi wv`jv Ask wbtj I
KZŠJv wKš` gqvj MÄx` i nvtZB t_tK hvq| AvtqvRK KwvUfZ gqvj MÄ Qvov
evi Mutqi KvDfK i vLv nq bv|

G Xe`Livi Kvttj i cRv wKš`eÜ nte bv| gj wKtYi cRv etj K_v, eÜ i vLttj
Zvt` i AvZw Kó cvte| Mötgi tKD tKD G eQi PoK cRvi AvtqvRb eÜ i vLvi
mçwv k KtiwQj , wKš` tavtc wUfKwb Zvt` i K_v| wKtbeB ev Kx Kti, GK
bvgvDrmtai AvtqvRb bv Kivq apKkxiZ th AcNvZ tbtg GtmtQ, Zvi `vqvvi
gqvj MÄx` i Kutal Gtm tvfKtQ| bBttj PwZk Mvoqv i Ac`Ovqv tKb apKkxi
tQfo gqvj MÄ gvovttj v?

PoKmwQ emevi Rb` MZ`tLuovi Kvtr e`-KÖRb hpeK| wRj wic, gjo, tgvqv,
evZmv Av MRvi Wjv emtZ`i` Kti tQ gvtVi Pvi cvfk| LwbK ci XvK-tXvj -
g; ½-Ki Zvj -NvUv I kt`Li ktãi Zvtj Zvtj mti mti btZ` tgtZ IVte XvC-
Gi `j |

gqvj MÄevmx atiB wbtqtQ th, tmevtLvj vi gvtV bvgvDrme nte nte Kttj I
tkl chš-Avi nt`Q bv| apKkxi QEz WBFvi Lei GttQ, Imgvbx cxtii
gvi` iv eonwv qvtZ PoKcRv KttZ w`t`Q bv Gevi | tRvócj vntV ej vevj nt`Q
th, tmevtLvj vi gvtV mwZ` mwZ` hv` bvgvDrme nq, Zte thfvteB tnvK Imgvbx
cxtii tRvqv b gvi` iv Zv tvKvte| cÖqvRtb i` SivtZI cÖZ Zviv|

GwKb tğš we wvuj B, AtbKuv tKvVumv| Zvi `cawQj, gitYi ci tm AvtiK
tejvtqZ Imgvbx ntq ewoi `wftYi kbttLvj vq` itq` itq` ui I tMj gvt`i
m½ Awfmvti gE`vKte| Zvi Keii Dci cvK gw` bvi gtZv Avmgvb tOuvq

M`R DVte| Avi Zvi tcvti cĭ AvtiK AvLj vK Imgvbx ntq Mötgi gvbtl`i
RvbwZi c_ t`Lvte| wKš` Zv Avi ntjv KB? Mötgi Lp Kg tj vKB th Zvi
ctñ, Zv tm fvtj vfvteB eštZ tctitQ| MZ Rpsvett tm Avi bvgvDrmtai
ctñ-wectñ| tKvteB eqvb ivtLwb| cPk eQi G gmvrt` Zvi BvgvWZ| wewbgtq
Pvi Kwö Rvq| teöxbt`i m½ thfvte GKwĭ Z ntqtQ MÖgevmx, ZvtZ BvgvWZ
Ptj hvI qvUvB ev wewPĭ Kx!

`pj AvZmvs-ntq wettKttj`i`i`| DZivkv Pti ewj thb tLv vq dUš-gjo|
Pvi w`K tPvL awvttv wPKwPK| mh`Zvi meUkzDÉvc, tµva I KtVvi Zv wgvktq
GLb nj t`tU tZR QwtqtQ| wkgj MvtQi Ovqv cte`xN`t_tK`xN`Zi ntZ
_vtK|

apKkxi mevB `pj chš-G wmvts-w`i wQj th, bvgvDrme nt`Q bv| wKš`
ZvrñwYK wmvš-cwievZfb AtbtKB LwbKuv wew`šZ nq| `xc%ai `vtmi ewoi
w`K t_tK XvK-tXvj tetR I tV, tmB m½ bviXktÉ új pñb|

gqvj MÄ cÖBgvwi `g gvtV PoKcRv AvMziv wöavttÜ cto hvq| mevi Kvö
apKkxi w`tK| gnvqvqv PpueZP GK wRj wic wettµZvi Dtt`tk` ckwöfo t`qñ
: apKkxiZ PoKcRv nBe bwKti?

KvMttRi tVov fuR KttZ KttZ wRj wic wettµZv DEi t`qñ

: KLB Z nq bvB, Gevi nBe K`vb?

: ZvBttj evBt`i kã Avtm tKvb w`K w_Kv?

mevB Avti Kevi KvöLvov Kti tftm Avmv evt`i Drtmi w`tK| `ti weavq Zvj
tftQ tftQ hvq : Wj Wj WjMv, w`s Wš XšM& Wj WjMv WjMv|...

`tj i cwötg we`y`gW ati tKD GKRB t`tto Gw tKB AvmtQ| mevi `wó
Zvi w`tK wbx nq| mthP ZxñZvtnZttj vKvttK fvtj v Kti tPbv hvf`Q bv| Zey
tKD GKRB Abgvttbi wfvÉttZ etj Ñ

: mvgi Mvoqv bv?

: n, Zv-B Z gtb nq|

mvgi Mvoqv `tj i Kj Zj vq Gtm _vtg| KttKRb Zvi KvöKwö wttq wKö
GKuv etj Z hvte, ZLb mvgi Mvoqv Avb`-DttRbvq nudvtZ nudvtZ etj Ñ

: `xc%ai evey AvcbvttMv teevKti hvBttZ KBttQ| bvgvDrme`i` nBttZttQ tmev
tLv vi gvtV|

bvgvDrme nteñ G K_v thb KvttiviB wektm nwtQttj v bv cÖtg| Aviwk gnvRb
tetP _vtj nqtZv mvm wbtq Drmtai AvtqvRb KttZv| wKš` apKkxi

wn> f`i tZv tgi" Ê tbB| evc-`v`viv th Drme Kti tMtQ, Zv KitZ ivtR`i
fq Gtm Zvt`i gv_v fvix Kti tZvtj |
LeiUv meP Qnotq cotj gqvj MtA nB nB `i `i Avb>`a`vb `i`i` nq| w`Y
D`Qp`m XvC-Gi `j XvK-tXvj evRvtZ `i`i` Kti| a`ci tauqvi mtd` AUKvti
tXtK hvq mg`-gv| Abvev`oi Kvtj thb tct`i i Kqvkv tbtgtQ|
`k-evt`ivRb wgtj PoK MvOUv KutA Ztj tbq| t`vKvbxiv wBR wBR Wjv gv_vq
wbtq t`-MvZtZ nuUtZ _vtK tmevtLvj vi w`tK| wke-cveZxi tekavixMY mevi
AvtMn Zvi | AvtM mvgi Mvoqv EaYvZvtj bvPtQ| tCQtB XvC `tj i mt½
gqvj MÅevmx|
gqvj MÅevmx gbni Rjvi DEi cvti Gtj apKkxi DrmeMvgx `j tK t`LtZ
cvq| XvK-tXvj evRvtZ evRvtZ Gv`tKB AvmtQ Zviv| XvtKi kã Pwctq
Avnmvb gwiSi wk½vi kã tkvkv hvq|
`j g`LvgtL ntj `i`i` nq D`g bZ`| wke-cveZxi tekavix`i tK cuRvtKvj v
Kti gv_vq Ztj tbq KtqKRb Drmwnx| `j` tji XvK-tXvj Avi KumiN`Uvi ktã
apKkx Avi gqvj MtAi mxgvb tgsRv _i _i KutC| wKtKvi iv evt`i Zvtj
Zvtj Dvũ bZ` `i`i` Kti tQ|
apKkxtZ XvtKi kã `i`tb gmj gvbiv c`tg tftewQj, nte eys tKvbtv cRv-
URv| wKs`Aí mgtqi gta` bvgvDrmt`ei K_v meP Qnotq cto| f`eb l tnvmb
tg`vi Rbv cutPK h`KtK mt½ wbtq mevi AvtMB tmevtLvj vi gv`V Dcw`Z
ntqtQ|
DrmeMvgx `j gbni Rjvi avi tNt`l tmevtLvjvq bv wmtq DEt`i gv` n`q
apKkxtZ c`ek Kti | XvtKi kã `i`tb wKtKvi-wKtKvixiv Ni tQto tkvfvhv`vq
Ask tbq| c`Zw emoi `vl qvq `wvbtv bvixiv| tNvgUv tUtB nvm`gtL XvC
`tj i bZ` Dctfwm KitiQ Zviv| cj`l iv thvM w`tqtQ tkvfvhv`vq|
apKkx Rvtg gmir` Avmt`i AvRvb cto`Q wKQ`Y ntj v| gmir` `i KvOvKwQ
Gtj XvK-ev` t`tg hvq| w`ä tkvfvhv`vq| tKej AmsL` cvtqi Qjvr Qjvr
kã| bxiEzV f½ Kti XvC `tj i GK Zi`Y N`Uv evRvtZ `i`i` Kiti j gmj gvb`i
tKD GKRb agK t`qN
: l B_vg, t`LQ bv bgvR Pj tZtQ|
gmir` cvi ntq wkgj Zjvq tMtj tdi XvK-tXvj tetR l`v| c`Pxb e`t`i
tMvovq `be` w`tq Zvi ci tmevtLvj vi w`tK hv`v Ki`te mevB|

GwKb tgsj me Avmi RvgvtZi mvjvg wdwitq gmnj M#Vi w`tK wdti GKevi tPvL
ejvq| Zvi Aeqte mvgvxb wZ`Zvi tik| tKvbtv GK gmnj -ZMv`v t`q,
UvRj, gpbvRvZ Ktib|0
apKkxi eo iv`vq atjv Dnotq DrmeMvgx `j tmevtLvjvq Gtm _vtg|
ZtZv`tY PoKMvQ enbKvixiv MZ`Lto tkl KitiQ| gqvj MÅ, apKkx Avi
gvBU`vMv`v t`tK mefgvU cutPw cuWv GtmQ| Aviwk gnrRtbi gtZv Gevi
gvb`li v`ti v`ti wmtq Pv`v Ztj ewj i cvl` µq KitiZ nqub| LivM`v gvb`l iv
t`Qvq DrmM`KitiQ Gevi | DrmM`RZ cuWv`tj vi `wo`xc`i v`tmi nvtZ Ztj
t`qv nq| `xc`i `vm Kj`vY VvKt`i bvg at`i Wv`tK| cuWv`tj vi `wo Kj`vY
VvKt`i nvtZ Ztj w`tq tm DPz`vbuq `wbtq bvgvDrme m`umkZ w`l`q wgvU
cutPK e`e` t`q| Zvici Avevi XvK-tXvj -g,½-Ki Zvj -N`Uv Avi wk½vi
ktã mt½ tmevtLvj v tXtK hvq atj vi Pv`ti |
gv`j KgRv`tK t`Lv hvq `xc`i v`tmi cvt`k| wPivPwi Z Af`vmbvpx Zvi
imkZvcY`RÁv`vN
: l `xc`i evey Kwii kgvUv Kx?
`xc`i `vm f`eb l tnvmb tg`v`i w`tK ZR`xi Ckviv Kti etj N
: Avgvi Avevi Kwii kgv Kx? me Z H `BRtbi tPovq| tg`vi me Avevi f`eb
`v`ti BDt`bvi j`M t`Lv KBiv teevK NUbv L`Bjv Kl`tbi ci wZvb AbgvZ
KitiQb| muBtSi ci tPqvi g`vb mveti w`qv wZvb| Drmte Avmt`eb|
: AvgtMv evc-`v`vi Kvtj i Drme Kie Avgiv, ZvtZ mi Kwii tjt`Ki AbgvZ
j vMe K`vb?
wvPz`ti f`eb etj N
: bv, tZbvBt`i bv KBtj Pj Z| l mgvbx cvt`i gmi`iv hv`Z nv½vq bv cvKvBtZ
cvti ZvB| tZbvBi AbgvZ cvl`tbi ci et`K m`nm evBov tMtQ|
bvbv NvZ-AcNvtZ Kvs`weaY`v gvb`l iv w`j Bc`Q c`vMZ bvgvDrme`K tK`Kti
thb Afqvb` t`gtZ l`vtQ| apKkx, gqvj MÅ, gvBU`vMv`v mn Avkcv`tKi M`g
t`tK `tj `tj gvb`l Gtm wfo Kti tmevtLvjvq| Livi w`lYzvi K_v thb mevB
f`tj tMtQ| Kvtiv Aeqte Mv`v tbB, mevi tVutU Clr n`mi Avfvm|
m`h`P c`LiZvq fvUv cto| gbni Rjvi lB cvti m`h`Wp t`qvi c`vZ wbtq
me`v`v evUv nj`y t`gtL wbtqQ thb| m`h`P`Y Avfvq w`vP`i kã Ztj PoK
Nj`tZ _vtK| gnvqvq P`eZ`P UKwi t`tK `v`vtZ Av`j MRv wOUvq| gnuUtZ
coevi AvtMB tQtj -tgtqiv uogp Kti K`votq tbq| mgteZ KtE`j v`v`v
l`v| `t`i tKv`vl eys wke-cveZx etm etm Dctfwm KitiQ gtZ`P Avb` Drme!

PoKcRv tkl ntj LmbK weiwZ w`tq tdi XvKi ktā tmevLujv g`wi Z nq|
Kj`vY VvKti i nvtZ avitjv tQnb Wpš-mthP nwi`^Avtj vq i w³gvfv avi Y Kti |
Kj`vY VvKi `^Z gš; cvtV cĕĒ nq| XvKi ktā wK `úo tevSv hvq bv, Kx
cotQ tm| tnvmb tgvĕi D`PKĒ etj N̄
: Kj`vY evey gš; Utšj `i Kvi bvB| bvgvDrmtēi cvWv t`eZvi RBtb` ewj
t`qv nq bv|
gv`j KgRvi Zvi K_vq muq t`qN̄
: n evey kKtbiv gš; Ljx nq bv| tcU cβiv LvBtZ cvi tj B ZvtMv Avb` |
tnv tnv nvmi So I tV Zver gvtV|
Zvici cĕg tKvtc cĕg ewj i g`K wLwĒZ nq| wdbwK w`tq i³ I tV| i³
Qwotq cto mgteZ `kĕv_xt`i Mvtq| Zvici wZxq tKvtc wZxq ewj i g`K
t`n t`tK Avj v`v nq| `i` nq XvKi kā| Avnmvb gmvS meRw³ cĕqvm Kti
wk½vq clt`q|
Drmtē AvMZ gvbiv evievi cūĕg w`tK wdti ZvKvq| I w`K t`tKB eyS
gv½uj K evZPwbqt` tj `tj Dto Avmte kKbiv| wktkvi -wktkvi xiv kKb wPtB
bv| kKtbi `wK MVb wbtq Zviv ci `ūi weZtK@j β nq| tKD GKRb etj N̄
: kKb t` LtZ wK KvDqvi gZb|
: Avti bv, KvDqvi PvBtZ g`vj v eo| Avmgvrb Dotj tgvUtZ tQgv cto|
kKtbi AvKwZ Kí bv KitZ KitZ Zvivl thb AvKvtk Wvrv tgtj DotZ_vtK|
Ōv`kx Pw`tK m½x Kti ivZ eqtmi w`tK DRvq| wki-wktkvi I eqmx bvix-
cj`It`i AtpKB wdti tMfQ hvi hvi Avevm`tj| AvtQ tKej apKkxi Zi`Y
hēKiv| AtpK w`tbi mβ Avb` Zvt`i wFzi t`vjv w`tqtQ AvR| w`tK AvR
AvnYvb Kite bv tKD| Avb`ti i wĒ Dj wZ kZ cĕYi m`æc Dcw`wZtZ
ZwNwo tfti i `tivrVq wMtq wgv vte AvR|
fjēbi tbZtZ; DrmetK wNti hēKt`i mZK@cvnviv| I mvgvbx cxti i gvi `t`i
gvZMwZ tZv ejv hvq bv| tNovcxti i tgvv Kxfvte Zviv n½vgv Kti wQj
tnvmb tgvĕi tmB NUbvi Dtj E Kti| tnvmb tgvĕi i K_vq hēKiv AwK
mZK`ntq I tV| mevi gv_vq i³ thb AvR Dò t`tK Avtiv DòZi nt`Q
tKej |
I w`tK QwZg MvtQi Zjvq tgvKvig gav ewktZ mj Ztj tQ| AvR Avi wewa-
wbtI tai evj vB tbB| GtKi ci GK Mvtbi mj S½Z nt`Q Zvi ewktZ| Drmtē
AvMZ eqmxiv PwZk Mvoqvi Aw`Zi tUi cvq thb| wK GBfvte bvgvDrmtēi
ivtZ PwZk Mvoqv Zvi gjj xtZ mj Zj tZv| wfb Mutqi tKD GKRb etj N̄

: PwZk Mvoqv Z ewBP`v bvB, Zq ewk evRvq tK?
wZxqRb cĕkĕ DEti etj N̄
: RMtZ wK Avi tKD ewk evRvBevi cvti bv?
: Zv wK| ewBP`v_vKtj tj vKuv wK GBfvte gtb Avb` gjj x evRvBZ|
AtpKuv fjēbi AtpvtaB tgvKvi g gav bvgvDrmtē ewk evRvZ mæSZ nq| tm
th-ewkuv evRv`Q, Zv Zvi `Zwi bq| G ewki eqm Zvi eqm Qwotq tMfQ
nqtZvev| gZzi ci PwZk Mvoqvi th gjj xlv msi qY Kti wQj evti K md`vi N̄
GwU tmB ewk|
fjēb cĕq fjj B wMtqQj ewkUvi K_v| Rpvē Avj x Ptj hvI qvi ci nVr
GKw`b ewkUvi K_v gtb cto fjēbi| ewo Qvovi gvm Qq AvtM GKw`b bRi
md`vi I Uvi e`vcvti Rpvē Avj xtK etj wQj | `wj tRi wQbUvq `wotq th bRi
md`vi Rpvē Avj xtK ewkUvi K_v ej wQj , Zv `úo gtb AvtQ fjēbi | `Rtbi
gvSLvtb `wotbv wQj wktkvi fjēb| tKv_vq ti tLto ewkUv tm K_vl etj wQj
bRi md`vi | Rpvē Avj x Mi`i `wo nvtZ Avi bRi md`viti nvtZ KtqKuv
tgvUv tgvUv KwMRN̄ tmB `k` GLtBv GtKevti wgvj tq hvqvb| Zte ewkUv
tKv_vq ivLv AvtQ etj wQj bRi md`vi , tm K_v gtb KitZ cvti bv fjēb| miv
Ni ZbæZbæKti tLutR wZvgtni msi wY Z tmB gjj x| MRĖ KvVi wv`j Kuv
Rvg-Rgvi `wj j-`tēfR fiv| GtK GtK me bwgtq tLutR| `wj tRi
`evKLvbi Avj wgvivi GKw ZvKI ev` hvq bv| wKš` tKv_vl tbB|
Kx tLutR miv wY N̄ Zv RvbtZ tPtqQj wōi wZ| `i`ZcY` wj j tLurvi K_v
etj fjēb cĕKZ cĕh½ Gwotq hvq|
tKv_vl cvl qv tMj bv tmB gjj x| Rpvē Avj x_vKtj bv nq tRtb tbqv thtZv|
ZvtKB ev GLb tKv_vq cvte! Bt`Q nq Zvi Kvto wMtq tRtb Avmvi | wKš` wv qv
cvtoi tKv Mōtg Rpvē Avj xi emwZ N̄ Zvi Kx Rvrb fjēb!
ewkUv LtR cvl qvi GK Atpbv Dbw`bvq tctq etmwQj fjēbK| ce@j l th
wRwbl Uv fiv vte tm msi qY Kti jv, Zv LtR bv cvl qvq nZvkvi Zxē hšYv
fjēbK Avtōcĕtō tēta tdtj wQj | `v`vi Kvti i gvbv t`i Kvto G wēl tq RvbtZ
PvBtZv| tKD mwK ej tZ cvti bv|
tktl AtpKuv wei³ ntq nuj tQto w`tq wQj fjēb| Zey Zvi tPvL miv wY Kx
thb GKuv LtR teovtZv| th ewki mti `vD` bexi gvtQiv wfo KitZv gbni
Rjvq, cwLiv Dto AvmZv tQvqQovi evMvrb N̄ GKevi hw` tmB ewki mj tkvrv
thtZv! PwZk Mvoqv tK wbtq GtZv K_vi Pj b, Zv mZ` wKbv ewkUv ewRtq hw`
GKevi ci L Kti t` Lv thtZv N̄ Gi Kg fiev Gtm wfo KitZv fjēbi wFzi |

tgVkvig gav G emotZ Avkq tbqvi ci Zvi ewk `Zwi t`tl fjeb cpivq tmB
gj jxlv tLurV ii" Kti mviv emotZ| tKv_vq nvivte, wbdq AvtQ tKv_vl |
GtZv eo ewo, GZ Kq| tKvfv `tivRv-Rvbvjvi ZvtK wKsev duK-tduKti
nqtZv cto AvtQ|

tmw`b `wj tRi `gfi lci ltv tLurVq e`-nq fjeb| wKs' lLvtbl cvl qv tMj
bv| fjeb AbymUrmYtPvL tgvKig gavi `w Govq bv| AtbKuv webtqi mfi
tm RvtZ PvgN

: fvBRvb wK wKzLjtZtQb?

: niiv, LjRZwQ, wKs' eivcRvb KB th ivLtb gj jxlvb!...

tgVkvig gavi AvMnB fjeb gj jxlv Av`vš-NUbv Ltj etj wQj ZvtK|
tgVkvig gav Zvi PwKi Dci etm cpe cvtki Rvbvjvi Dci ewki tQvE PvtOi
w`tk Ckviv Kti etj N

: Awg Avmi ci t`BKv lB gj jxlvb t`LtzvQ| Avctb thUv LjtZtQb,
t`Lb Z lUv wKbv?

Zvor fjeb tPvL hvq PvtOi w`tk| GB tZv tmB gj jx, hv GtZw`b tm mUvb
Kti tQ| AhtZaeatjvq `xNp tbi Ae`euZ PvtOi Dci cto t`tk atj vq-
Kwj tZ weeY`ntq tMtQ| ACuW`ti fjeb etj N

: wKs' Guv GBLvtb K`vb?

tgVkvig gav nvtm| Zvi nvmtZ thb LwbKuv we`*ci mj| tm nvmtZ nvmtZ
etj N

: nvtZi KvQ `v`vi Kvji `suZgvLv wRvbl Lvb _Bqv Zvgvg `yboq LjBRv
teovBtZtQb|... nv nv nv|

tgVkvig gav wbtRi `Zwi ewk `tjv `wj i wfZi XkvZ e`-ntq cto| PwktZ
fjeb Pwj #kva`gvywU i w`tk ZvKvq| gvtS gvtS Ggb me K_v etj gvyUv,
gtb nq lme K_v tm etj bv, tKD ZvtK w`tq ejvq| fjeb fite, t`tk t`tk
Nfi teovbv gvy `tjv tKb thb Gi KgB|

`xNkvj eskxqtj i tVtUi tQvq bv tctq th gj jx w`tgMwQj, tm thb AvR
tRtM ltv tQ| Zte Zvi mj wKQlv fvOv| Dtv Dtv Kti l wK gtZv mj ltv bv|
nqtZv gj jx wK AvtMi gtZv AvtQ, eskxqtj i A`qZvtZB eyS wK mj
lvtQ bv ZvtZ!

fvOv tnvK, Zeymj| Zvi tP0 eo K_v, G gj jx PwZk Mvoqvi| ZvB mfi i tPtq
mevi KvQ gj jx wUB wfbogvTv cvq|

Avb>` Avi DfERbvi wfZi i w` Mwtq tfvi nq, tQvqQovi evMvb t`tk SufK
SufK cvL Dto Pjt Lv`i Atstvq| wKs' Wbvq gv/wj K evZ`etq tmevtLjv vi
AvKvK kKtbi `j cvK Lvq bv| l iv eyS `fi i tKvfv Mtq Ab` tKvfv wkgj
wK eU etq| Wbvi wfZi gv_v `R Ngtq AvtQ! tmLvtb nqtZv Liv tbB,
Aewi Z Lv` AvtQ, gZ cii i gsm AvtQ| bvbv K_v ltv tgjv c0/ty| wfb
Mtqi tKvfv GK Acwi wPZ gt etj, GtZv Kvj bvgvDrme nqwb etj kKtbi
`j teivR ntqtQ|

Zey fvUv cto bv Kviv Avkvq| wbdqB Avmte kKtbi `j| Aviwk gnvRtbi
Kvtj KLtbv KLtbv Drme ii" nI qvi t`o `B w`b AwZuvš-ntq thtZv, Zey
mv/2 ntZv bv bvgvDrme, kKb bv bvgv Awā XvK-tXvj _vgtZv bv|

tfvti evKx ci `tjv l ewj t`qv nq| MZKvtj i ewj t`qv ci `tjv Mtq gmviv
Swctq cto tQ| XvtKi kã bv _vKtj nqtZv ivtZB tkvtj i `j tUtb-wPto
wtq thtZv teZetbi w`tk|

wek.

Drmti ZZxq w`tb tgjv w0_Y RgRgvU ntq ltv| thb Avti Kuv tRvocjvnuU
etm tMtQ tmevtLjv Rto| GtZv gvbtl i mgvMg t`tl apKkxevmx niwZ
we`stq Df0wj Z nq| `ekvLx mthp ZxeZv LwbKuv fvUv cotZ ii" Kij
tmevtLjv MgMg Kti ltv| w`MS-we`Z gbni Rjvi Pviw`tk gvbtl i
AvbvMvbv evotZ _vtK| mevi B Mš` bvgvDrme| tmevtLjv Qwtq tgjv gbni
Rjvq wMtq tvtKtQ| GtZv gvbtl i mgvMg tNvocxti i tgjvq ntqtQ wK bv!
KtZv gt| cwi wPZ gt `tjv mnm`Acwi wPZ gtl i wfZi nmi tq hvq|

`xc/i `vtmi ewoi DfVtb BtUi AvLvq Av_b thb wftZ Pvg bv| mKvtj i
ivbtkl ntZ bv ntZB `cti i ivbte| `Rb eveyP`cti i ivbtkl Kti `wj tR
itq wmo UvbZ UvbZ tdi ivtZi AvtqvRtbi mgq nq| XvC `tj i tvtKiv
c0Z tejvq tLtz h` wR wR ewo hvq, Zte XvK-tXvj ewRtq tgjv mi Mg
ivLte tK? ZvB G e`v| Pj -Wvj, Zwi -Zi Kwii i m%U nqwb| apKkxevmx hvi
hvi mva`gtZv num-gj wM-Pj -Wvj -j eb-tcqvR `xc/i `vtmi ewotZ w`tq
tMtQ| wK-cwPkrb gvy tK Lvl qvtbv wK Zvi GKvi ctq mæe!

QwZg MvQvvi `wftY tmevtLjv vi gvSLvtb ewj t`qv ci `tjv i kixi cfi vcyi
cPb atitQ| `g eU ntq Avm wKt `MfU l w`Kuv hv l qv hvq bv| tmevtLjv vi
cwo`tg gbni Rjvi wfZi ii" ntqtQ bvbv AvtqvRb| `wftY w`K t`tk Mi g

wRj wci NŌY tftm Avtm| tmB m½ gyo-wPov-LB-evZmv-eyj-ev`vgŃ Avtiv
KtZv wK nvRj t`vKvb| DĒi w`KUVq wki-wKtkvi t`i m½ tgzTQ eqmxivl |
Sgj emRtq evtqvt`wc t`LvT`Q GK emRKi | tNvocxti i tgjvq th tjvKwU
evtqvt`wc t`Lvq, tmI GtmTQ AvR |
gqjv MtÄi Agwbl Mvoqv etmTQ mvtci Sro wbtq| Zewoi tgvnbxq mfi mvtci
m½ ZvtK wNti `wovtbr gvb| ivl thb bvP| LwbK `fi WjWjMi tevj |
eonwj qv t`tK `ŃRb WjWjMAj v GtmTQ wZbwU evbi wbtq| WjWjMi tevtj i
m½ evbtii bTz` kRiv nv nv`fi nvtm|
mÜv NwbTq Gtj `xc%ai `vtmi tPnivq nZvkvi Qvc `úo ntq l tV| KtZw`b
Pj te G tgjv? `Ńw`b Mwtq ZZxq iwŃtZ Gtm tvtKtQ, A_P kKb bvgvi
tKvTbv j ŃY tbB!
tnvtmb tgvfi Afq Rvbvq| PjK bv Avtiv KŌUv w`b| KtZw`b tgjv etmb
tmevtLvj vq| Aviwk gnvRtbi gZii ci tKD Drmtei AvtqRb KiTz cvtiwb|
MŃtgl Liv bvgtjv, DrmeUvl `ii` ntjv| `vKK Avtiv `yPvi w`b| tNvocxti i
tgjv tZv mvZw`b Ptj | cŃqvRtB bvgvDrmeI mvZ w`b Movte| Ggbl tZv ntZ
cvti th, G Drmtei ci t`tKB PwZk Mvoqv AvZw DZivkv cvi tŃto hvte|
tnvtmb tgvfi i mŃšpvq `w`-cvq bv `xc%ai `vm| apKkxi KwI Rweivl wKŌUv
Aw`i ntq l tvtQ thb| Avb>`-Drmte tgzT `vKtj tZv Rvgb Avev` nte bv|
kKb bvgvi j ŃY tbB, Liv `xNŃvi w`tK ŌUtQ, ZvB DrKÉv evto mevi |
gvfi I w`KUVq tgvKvig gav wbtRi `Zwi emk wbtq etmŃQ AvR| wewpL
ntqtQ tXi| Zvi `wj tZ GKwU emkl Avi Aemkó tbB| ZvB Zvi Avbt`i l
mxgv tbB AvR |
ivtZi AvKvk aeate cw`vi | cY`Pwt`i Avtjvq tRvbvK cŃ`Qi Avtjv ŃY
ntq Avtm| bŃtT i Rj mvq Pu` thb ga`gwY |
ivZ wKŌUv Mfxi Zvi w`tK Movtj tmevtLvj v nvj Kv ntZ `ii` Kti | NŃj civ
PvbvPi l qjv ivv mvi w`b nuUtz nuUtz Kvš-ntq GLb QwZg Zjvq wMtg etmTQ |
evt` i me PvbvPi tkl ntq tMtg ejs! Zvt`i cvtk MvgQv wewTq tgvKvig gav
`wj Uv GKcvtk ti tL etm cto| PvbvPi l qjv vt`i GKRb etj Ń
: `ii` Ktib t`wL| KvBj Z fivvB j vMtg Avctbi mij |
tgvKvig gav tvtU nvmi ti Lv duUtg etj Ń
: Awg wK Avi `i` PwZk Mvoqv? AvctbtMv gtbi gZb mij tZjv Avgvti w`qv
nBe bvti fivB| tZbvBi gZb hw` evRvBtZ cvi Zvg, Zq G RxeTb Avi wK`Qi
Avkv `vKZ bv|

Rbv `tkK tjvK tgvKvig gavtK wNti Avivg Kti etm| ZtZvŃtY XvC `tj i
Lvlqv`vl qvi cvjv tkl ntq tMtg| bZb D`tg XvKxiv ewj KZ ci `tjvi
Pvi cvtk `wotq XvK-tXvj evRvtZ `ii` Kti tQ| kKb bv bvgv chš-Zviv ev`-
evRbv Ńvš-w`te bv|
I w`tK XvC `j kxZ-emššt hvŃv Rvgtq Ztj tQ| DbŃp gvtVi GK tKvY
Zvt`i tK wNti AmsL` `kR| XvC `tj i tKD cti tQ ivRvi tcvlvK, tKDev
ivbxl | gvtS gta` tKD GKRb bvix KtÉ wgbwZ Rvbvq Rj v`-mgxtc| tftm
Avtm Rj v`i m`æŃuskvi | wKŌŃY bxi eZv, Zvi ci tnv tnv AÆnwm |
bv, tgvKvig gavi mij AvR lVtQ bv tZgb| MZivtZ tek fvtjvB emRtqvŃj |
mvi w`b tvt` cŃo tjvKUV AvR Kvš-ntqZvev| ZvtK wNti emvRbt`i tKD
tKD DVtZ `ii` Kti | axi c`tŃt c nuUtz nuUtz tKDev `wotq g,y `Ab Ztj
tdi nuUv ati |
DĒti i DŃRvqMUVq etm feb l tnvtmb tgvfi bvgvDrme wcl tq wewfbaAvj vtc
gMŃ GLb tnvtmbi tgvfi l thb nZvk |
: bvg Drme nBtQ, wKš`kKb bvtg bvBŃ Gi Kg Z KLtBv NtU bvB |
feb KtqK gnZ`bxi e`vtK| Sj tm hvI qv `eŃNm DcovtZ DcovtZ etj Ń
: b> bvi I w`tK bwtK g`jv v Mi` gviv hvBtZtQ| AvZŃ e`ivvg| KŌw`b ci ci B
evMto giv evŃi t djv nq| ktZ ktZ kKb bvtg cŃZw`b |
: Zl fivv| ewŃ-ev`j Z Avi eŃ nq bvB| gvbŃli evjv Rš i Dci w`qv
hvBtZtQ |
wRj wci t`vKvtbi I w`tK nÆtMj tkvbn hvq| Nup DŃz Kti tnvtmb tgvfi
I w`KUVq `wŃ t`q| `ŃRb Zi`Y nvZvnmZ `ii` Kti tQ| tnvtmb tgvfi `Z
I w`tK Ptj tMtg febl l tV QwZg Zjvi w`tK hvq |
wfo evotZ `ii` Kti tgvKvig gavtK wNti | wftoi wfZi XŃK DwtKwK w`tZ
w`tZ feb cvtki RbtK cŃkKti Ń
: tK emk evRvq?
cvtki Rb tKvTbv DĒi t`q bv |
: l fivB, GKUwrfZti hvBtZ t`b| emk evRvq tK?
: Kx Rwb! GKvig bv tgvKvig wgvav bvg |
wfo tvtj feb tgvKvig gavi KvQvKwŃ Ptj hvq| tgvKvig gavi PŃtZ gw`Z |
MgtKi dutK dutK cŃŃtjv gvtS gta` btoPto| PwZk Mvoqv gij xU
evRvt`Q tm| wecj w`štq feb ZvKvq Zvi emotZ AwkZ gvb| wji w`tK | G
gnŃZ`ŃtgvKvig gavtK wK wmw` KweivtRi gtZv t`Lvq thb | ivZ Mfxi, RMZ

myl'Bi tNti AuUKv cotj wmw× KweivR bwiK wK Gfite a'vbgMenq| fjetbi
gtb cto, Aviwk gnvRb ej tZv, a'vbgMenq wmw× gnvkq wkqvj ntq tkqvjtj i
cvtj mvUvq, evN ntq evfNi mt½ j ovBtq wj B nq| cvtk etm t_tKl tKD tUi
cvq bv tKvb gj tKi tKvb Mnx B½tj tcttQ tMtQb wZwb| tKej t_tL, wmw×
gnvkq efpvix gkvB0i gtZv etm AvtQb GK Vuq| bo tbB, Po tbB|
mUvb Dcweó tgvKvi gavi | tgi" tEi KtRv fveUv wgvj tQ tMtQ| Zvi kixti i
tKvfbv A½-cZ tzi boPo tbB| tKej `vntZi Av½j wj wQ` tmvRv GKevi
Dtv Avevi bvtg|
emvRbt`i wNti AmsL` gvb| `vovfbv| tVj vtVij nt"Q t_tL fjetb D"P`ti
`Evqgvb tj vkt`i emtZ etj wftoi A`ti duKv RvqMvUvq wMtq etm| Zvi
wb t`ki tni tdi ntj v bv| `vovfbv gvb| t j v gSgt`i gtZv hvi hvi `vfb etm
cto tQ| fjetbi gtb nq, I iv Zvi K_vgtZv etmb, etmtQ tgvKvi gavi mfi
Av"Obentq| gvb| wK GBfite enk evRvtZ cvti? fjetbi gtb nq l mgvbx
cxti i K_v| GK Qvj vbv Rj mvq AvLj vK l mgvbx etj wQj : `vovq th mKj
ev`v eskxi mj, Mvbr-evRbv i`tb bvBñ RvbtZ Zvt` i tK eskx emRtq tkvvtbv
nBte| ingtZi tdtikZMY tmB eskxtZ mj Zj tbe| eskxi mfi i mt½
RvbtZi mc° dj wem t`i i cvZv GKUvi mt½ AvtK Uv ar° v tL tQ Zvj Zj te|
kEYKvi wMY RvbtZ mfi i tgvtn Z` v"ObentBqv Xj ybi wfZi tLv v Zvj vi bfi i
ZvRwv -kB Kti teKvivi ntq cote|
th mKj tdtikZv eskx evRvteb Zviv t`L tZ wK tgvKvi gavi gtZv? I B th,
cY`v i Avtj v cto Kxi Kg tR`wZ`v ntq l tvtQ Zvi gLUv| fjetbi gtb nq
G tgvKvi gavi bqv| hgvb wK Avnmvbw gws th PwZk Mvoqv tK t_tLwQj, Zv
mZ`| GB P` t j wKZ `vZRVmbqv ivtZ tm AvUvi tMvfi i wfZi i tQ vKtZ
bv tcti Dtv Gtm tgvKvi gavi Kqv atitQ evS! gvb| wK Kqv ev j vtZ cvti?
cvtiB tZv| bBtj wmw× KweivR tKgb Kti ivZ Mfxti tkqvj ntq tkqvjtj i
cvtj wgtkb? tKgb wQj PwZk Mvoqv? tgvKvi gavi gtZv evS? bv, AtZv eqm
nte bv| Avtj v hpeK, Avtj v myvg, Avtj v dm`|
tmevtLjvi gvW Omotq gbni Rjvq gvb tli wfo tvtK| mevB etm etm
wbeóP tE mfi gMenq l tvtQ| hviv wcti hw`Qj, Zvivl Gtm emtZ i i"
Kti tQ| Kvti v gL tKvfbv ktai D"pvi Y tbB| mevB `bw` bZvi `uk`g,`
ZrQZvi DtaY`Dtv tMtQ mg`-gvb| XvKxiv XvK tdtj mj ketY gMenq tQ|
XvC `j kxZ-emtst hviv tfto wftoi wfZi Xtk tMtQ| ivRv wKsev Rj t` i
emtB m½Z XvC `tj i I B gvb| t j vi cZ Kvtiv AvMh tbB GLb| th Zi`YuU

Rwi l qvj v kwo cti Kb`v tmtRwQj, LwbK AvtM Zvi w` tK tPtq t_tK AmsL`
`kR th KvgvZ`ntq DtvwQj N tml Gtm etmtQ Zvt` i gvtS| GLb l t` i wfZi
Kvg tbB, Nvg AvtQ| Cl`tbB, we`sq AvtQ|
we`stqi Awak we`stq fjetb wbeóP tE mfi i Mfxi t_tK Mfxti cbeó ntq
tMtQ| GB tgvKvi gavi hvtk G K0Uv w` b wBOK emki Kwimi etj tRtbtQñ
Zvi emktZ GtZv mj! fjetb fite, c0PxbKvtj PwZk Mvoqv bvgK GK eskxqvj
Zvntj Ggvb Kti B evS Zvi gjj tZ mj Zj tZv!
axti axi mfi i gvt`evotZ v`K| fjetb thb tmB mfi Z` v"Obentq cto tQ|
tgvKvi gavi K gtb nq tmB tdtikZv| Avi ZvtK wNti hviv etm AvtQ Zviv
tbkvi Xj ybtZ Gw`K-l w`K t` vj Lv`Q| I iv tnj tQ, `j tQ|... A`k` tKvfbv
GK kw` Zvt` i tK Gfite t` vj vt"Q thb|
tmB th tNvoicxi ejb kvn wRwKti i ga` w` tQ b mZ-gvj vKZ-Rvei`tZi t` i
AvZµg Kti nvutZi t`i DcbxZ ntqvQj N tgvKvi gavi mj kEYKvi wMY
thb GLb tmB nvutZi RMtZ| hpeK fjetb Zvi l EtaY` tm we`Z nq
tmevtLjvi bvgvDrmtEi K_v| Zvi m`L Dcweó AmsL` tktZv axti axti
`womxvi evBti Ptj hvq| G gbni Rjvi Zxi tmevtLjvi bvgvDrmtEi GLb
tKD tbB| OmvZg MvQ tbB, Sgji evRvfbv evtqv`wcl qvj v tbB, tbB Agwbl
Mvoqv wKsev N0j civ PvbvPi l qvj viv| DZivkv MvO tbB, tQvqvOvi evMvb tbB,
wbiwZ tbB, tij moK, gqvj MÅ wKsev apKkx t`-kb tbB| AvtQ tKej
tgvKvi gavi emki mj, AvtQ EaY`Kvtk tMvj vKvi cY`Pv, AvtQ w` MŠ-we`Z
gbni Rj v|
tK thb ZvtK Zwo tQ wbt"Q gbni Rjvi l-B w` tK, gvb tli Pj vPtj i at thw`K
tMtQ| kv`v mi" at at fjetb nuUtZ v`K| bmvitU` evj KZ cvvvi `M0Uv
cvlqv hvq bv| EaY`Rjv tUtb fjetb M0Uv tctZ Pvq, wKŠ` cPŠ`-ci i wek
`M0U i cwietZ` fjetbi bmvitU` Xtk cto ap-AvZi-tj verb wKsev wemP
ct`úi N0Y|
gbni Rjvi at at fjetb gM0RZtb` nuUtZ v`K GKv, wbtm½| tm thw`K
nuUtQ, tgvKvi gavi emki mj thb wK tmB w` K t_tKB tftm AvmtQ| nuUtZ
nuUtZ fjetb g`K `vovq| A`úo ntq Avtm mj| fjetb Avevi nuUtZ i i" Kti|
tgvngqx mj AvKI` Kti wbtq Ptj tQ Rjvi l-B w` tK, thLvB Rj v Avmgtbi
mt½ wgtktQ|

fjeb t`LtZ cvq, AvKvk thLvtb gmltZ wgtktQ, tmLvtb A_wš-eqmx gvbtli
wfo| tKD nuUtQ, tKDev `moaq wKsev etm| Zviv gmltZ bq, ktb` A_ev
AvKvk bq, tgtNi Avexti i Dci thb mgteZ Zviv|
emk _vtg bv, A_P emk evRvtbv gvblUv nVvr fjeb i mvgtb Gtm `woaq|
: Avgvi bvg PwZk| Mvoqv estki eBj `v gvBbtI PwZk Mvoqv KBtq WvtK|
fjeb i Aege D3/4j ntaq I tV| PwktZ PwZk Mvoqvi w`tk ZvKvq| Kx cueI
gt_| cw_exi tKvtbv Pvl qv-cvl qvi tj kgvI tbB tmLvtb| Acj K Zvktq t`tk
fjeb etj N
: KtZv ubwQ Avctbi K_v| Avctb tnB PwZk Mvoqv, hvi gjjxi mj ubb`v
tfiY cjt i avti `vD` bexi gvQiv wfo KtiwQj?
PwZk Mvoqvi tVutUi tKvtY nwm Sj tQ| fjebtK cDvtZ ti tL tm m`stL AMni
nq| LwibK `moaq t`tk fjeb Zvi wQzbtq|
: Av`Qv, hBgvw wK wmwZ` mwZ` Avctbti t`LZ? Avnmvb gwS Avi ZvjvZ
gv`vti i gvBq`vi K_vl wK ZvBtj mZ`?
: wekjm nq bv tZvgvi?
: tKgtb wekjm nBe, giv gvBbtI ti wK R`vst`v t`Levi cvti?
: K`vb, Zvg wK GLb giv?
fjeb we`sq-mvMti i Avtiv Mfxti cteó nq thb| Zvi Kj tbB, wKbvi tbB| kvš-
-mgwnZ Rtj i I ci fvmtQ tm| Aeja b ej tZ GK PwZk MvoqvN Zvi mvgtb
`woqvbv cPxb gvblU|
: wmw` everyth Kq, Avctbi AvZw bmk AZB, Zv wK mZ`?
: mZ` wgv`v Rwb bv| Zq AvBR Avgvi Avi Ktbv AZwB bvB| tNvovxi thgb
KBi`v nvutZi RMtZ tcfQvb, gjjxi mti Awg bvgvDrmtai gvbl`jvbt i tnB
RMtZ wbcv hvBevi eo B`Qv wQj, wKš` Zvi AvtMB giY Avgvti Zvi RMtZ wbcv
tMtQ| tgvKvi g gav AvBR th-mj Ztj tQ G mj tnB mj| K`ovi gjjxLvtb
teevK mj DVvBwQjvg Awg, GB GKUv gvI mj emk wQj| G mti i RBtb`
DZivkvi cvi QvBov hvevi cwvi bvB| wKš` AvR Awg eo ZB|
: mti i wFzi w`qvl wK nvutZi RMtZ hvI b hvq?
: hvq| wRwkt i Avi mti tKvb Zdv bvB|
a` Kp`tk hvq h`k PwZtki| PwZk Mvoqv KtqK cv m`stL AMni ntaq tdi
cDvtZ wdti Avtm| w`Mtš` I cvti th gvbl`tj vtK t`Lv hvq, PwZk Mvoqv
GtK GtK Zvt` i cwipq eYBv `i` Kti| fjeb t`LtZ cvq I t`i gta` wczv
bRi md`vi, `v`v evti K md`vi I Avik gnvRbtK|

wczvi t`Lv tctq fjeb i eKuv fwi ntaq I tV| tPvtL mijj Rwtq tm w`Mš-
e`vca `k`gvb w`etj vtKi w`tk cY`wó wbt`c Kti| axti axti cPxb cj`I iv
Zvi wBKUeZ`nq|
: evcRvb! N`A`wI` t` fjeb i |
PwZk Mvoqv etj N
: n, tZbvB mj fvj evmtZb| tKej tZbvB bb, mj-cvMj teevK gvbl AvtQb
GBLvtb|
cDq R`vxti wgv`ti etm tKvtj i I ci ivLv wKZveUv t`tL t`tL GwKb tgšj we
Zvi I qvtR hvi K_v ej tZv, tdivvZ MvtOi gvQiv hvi mj `ibtZ wfo KtZvN
Zvi bvgUv wK gtb KtZ cvti bv fjeb| w`etj vtK Dcwé meFR`vó cj`I, tm
thb GwKb tgšj wei I qvtRi wFzi t`tk I tV GtmQ| Zvi cvtk Avtiv hviwN
Zvt` i tKD k`Lavi x, tKD W`st`avi x, tKDev NEvavi x, Avi tKDev gjjxavi x|
Zvt` i gta` AtbKtK tPbv gtb nq| Gt` i AtbKti K_v Avik gnvRtbi
DBtcvKvq Lvl qv tmB kv`eY` i tqtQ| GwKb tgšj we Avi Avik gnvRtbi
`B kv`t`f` Kti Zviv AvR GB w`etj vtK Dtv GtmQ thb!
PwZk Mvoqv bq, Acwi wPZ KtEi tKD GKRb fjeb i cvtk `moaq w`etj vtKi
gvbl t` i cwipq w`tZ `i` Kti : I B th meFR`ó gvblUv, Zvi mj `ibtZ
tdivvZ MvtOi gvQiv wfo KtZv| Zvi cvtk Avj Lvj v-cwivnZ k`k`g`vEz wwb
`moaq AvtQb, wZwb RMtZi Zver mj-Q` Ges MxZtK AAwj fti wbtqwtj b|
Gfite GtK GtK cDZ`tki cwipq eYBv Kti Acwi wPZ KÉw| Zvi eYBv `ibtZ
`ibtZ fjeb Acj K Zvktq `vtK w`etj vtK mgwMZ kv`t`x gvbl t` i w`tk,
Kvtj Kvtj hv` i mti i gvaixZ RMtZi gvbl iv tgvwnZ ntqQj |
Zvi ci gntZ`nevB AcMZ nq| `vtK `iayGKRb, tR`ó cj`I w| Zvi ci nVvr
wZwb AcMZ nb| Zvi Aepte tftm I tV Acir`tbi tPniv| hvi GtZv`IY
mvti mvti `Evqgvb wQj GB w`etj vtK, Zvt` i cDZ`tki Aege tftm I tV
eqmx cj`I wI Aepte|
nZvenj fjeb ckaKti N
: GK gvbtli i GZ Kvqv?
: niiv, GtK euifc| Zviv GK, wKš` RMtZ Zvt` i cwipq eu` wntmte| tgvKvi g
gavi gtZv Zvivl `^`emktZ GKB mj Ztj wQj| Zvt` i mti tKvtbv t` wQj
bv| tKD tevtstQ, tKD tevtS bvB|

PwZk Mvoqv `uovq bv Avi | FRytntU w`e`'tj vK kv`f`x gvb| f` i m½ wgtk
hvq| ^ekvLx ivtZi AvKvtki eRtSwj tKi gtZv gntZ°AcmZ nq w`e`'tj vK|
tKD tbB, wKQztbB, AvtQ tKej we`Z gbni Rjv|
tgvKvi g gavi mj t_tg tMtQ| AvKvtk kuB kuB AmsL` kKtbi Wwv SvUvbtvi
kã| `jntZ tPvL gtQ EtaY°ZvKvq tNviMÖ' fjb| kZ kZ kKb-kKbx cvK
Lv"Q ewj i cPŠ-gvsmLÉ_tjv wNti| ClvY tKvY Rgv ntqtQ Mvp tgN| nxg
kxZj evZvm eBtZ i i" Kti tQ gbni Rjvq| kKtbi Wwv l evZvmi kã wgtk
AbiKg kã Dtv tQ| QwZg Zjvq tetR l tV k•LÑ i f l gv½wj K mvBti b|
Ahz`-wbhZ e`vtOi WvK gLwi Z tmevtLvj v Avi gbni Rjv|
µtg Mvp tgnNi we`vi NtU gv_vi Dci| _o- _o- _o-og|... DZivkv Mvt0 evb
WvKte iwil i GB mefkl Aa`vtq| evtbi tZvtö tftm hvte wfb gj tKi eua|
gv tQiv DRvte tmB w`tK| bZb cÖY mÄvwi Z nte k³ l Ak³ tgi` Êx Zver
MvtQt` i wfZi | meR Pv`ti Av"Qw` Z nte LivMÖ' apKkx|...

`KZ tbvgvb
saqrto@yahoo.com
25 Avkpb, 1415